This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

KS

YRON

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

WORKS

OF

LORD BYRON.

VOL. II.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

THE

COMPLETE WORKS

OF

LORD BYRON

WITH

A BIOGRAPHICAL AND CRITICAL NOTICE

BY J. W. LAKE, ESQ.

VOL. II.

Don Juan.

PARIS

From the Press of Jules Didot senior,

VI. RUE DU PONT-DE-LODI.

PUBLISHED BY BAUDRY, RUE DU COQ-SAINT-HONORÉ,

AND AMYOT, RUE DE LA PAIX.

1825.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

CONTENTS

OF

THE SECOND VOLUME.

Page.

DON JUAN, A POEM.

CANTO I. 3
Notes to Canto I. 79
CANTO II. 81
CANTO III. 155
Notes to Canto III. 197
CANTO IV. 199
Notes to Canto IV. 239
CANTO V. 241
Notes to Canto V. 295
Preface to Cantos VI.—VII.—VIII. 301
CANTO VI. 307
Notes to Canto VI. 349
CANTO VII. 351
Notes to Canto VII. 381
CANTO VIII. 383
Notes to Canto VIII. 431

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

DON JUAN.

A POEM.

« Difficile est proprie communia dicere. »
HOR. *Epist. ad Pison.*

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

DON JUAN.

CANTO I.

I.

I WANT a hero : an uncommon want,
When every year and month sends forth a new one,
Till, after cloying the gazettes with cant,
The age discovers he is not the true one;
Of such as these I should not care to vaunt,
I'll therefore take our ancient friend Don Juan,
We all have seen him in the pantomime
Sent to the devil somewhat ere his time.

II.

Vernon, the butcher Cumberland, Wolfe, Hawke,
Prince Ferdinand, Granby, Burgoyne, Keppel, Howe,
Evil and good, have had their tithe of talk,
And fill'd their sign-posts then, like Wellesley now;
Each in their turn, like Banquo's monarchs, stalk,
Followers of fame, « nine farrow» of that sow :
France, too, had Buonaparte and Dumourier,
Recorded in the Moniteur and Courier.

Digitized by Google

III.

Barnave, Brissot, Condorcet, Mirabeau,
  Petion, Clootz, Danton, Marat, La Fayette
Were French, and famous people as we know;
  And there were others, scarce forgotten yet,
Joubert, Hoche, Marceau, Lannes, Desaix, Moreau,
  With many of the military set,
Exceedingly remarkable at times,
But not at all adapted to my rhymes.

IV.

Nelson was once Britannia's god of war,
  And still should be so, but the tide is turn'd;
There 's no more to be said of Trafalgar,
  'Tis with our hero quietly inurn'd;
Because the army 's grown more popular,
  At which the naval people are concern'd;
Besides, the prince is all for the land-service,
Forgetting Duncan, Nelson, Howe, and Jervis.

V.

Brave men were living before Agamemnon, [1]
  And since exceeding valorous and sage,
A good deal like him too, though quite the same none,
  But then they shone not on the poet's page,
And so have been forgotten :—I condemn none,
  But can't find any in the present age
Fit for my poem, that is for my new one;
So, as I said, I 'll take my friend Don Juan.

Digitized by Google

VI.

Most epic poets plunge in « medias res »
(Horace makes this the heroic turnpike road),
And then your hero tells, whene'er you please,
What went before—by way of episode,
While seated after dinner at his ease,
Beside his mistress in some soft abode,
Palace or garden, paradise, or cavern
Which serves the happy couple for a tavern.

VII.

That is the usual method, but not mine—
My way is to begin with the beginning,
The regularity of my design
Forbids all wandering as the worst of sinning;
And therefore I shall open with a line
(Although it cost me half an hour in spinning)
Narrating somewhat of Don Juan's father,
And also of his mother, if you 'd rather.

VIII.

In Seville was he born, a pleasant city,
Famous for oranges and women—he
Who has not seen it will be much to pity,
So says the proverb—and I quite agree;
Of all the Spanish towns there 's none more pretty,
Cadiz perhaps—but that you soon may see:
Don Juan's parents lived beside the river,
A noble stream, and call'd the Guadalquiver.

Digitized by Google

IX.

His father's name was Jóse—*Don* of course,
A true hidalgo, free from every stain
Of Moor or Hebrew blood, he traced his source
Through the most gothic gentlemen of Spain;
A better cavalier ne'er mounted horse,
Or, being mounted, e'er got down again,
Than Jóse, who begot our hero, who
Begot—but that's to come——Well, to renew;

X.

His mother was a learned lady, famed
For every branch of every science known—
In every christian language ever named,
With virtues equall'd by her wit alone;
She made the cleverest people quite ashamed,
And e'en the good with inward envy groan,
Finding themselves so very much exceeded
In their own way by all the things that she did.

XI.

Her memory was a mine: she knew by heart
All Calderon and greater part of Lopé,
So that if any actor miss'd his part,
She could have served him for the prompter's copy;
For her Feinagle's were a useless art,
And he himself obliged to shut up shop—he
Could never make a memory so fine as
That which adorn'd the brain of Donna Inez.

Digitized by Google

XII.

Her favourite science was the mathematical,
  Her noblest virtue was her magnanimity,
Her wit (she sometimes tried at wit) was Attic all,
  Her serious sayings darken'd to sublimity ;
In short, in all things she was fairly what I call
  A prodigy— her morning dress was dimity,
Her evening silk, or, in the summer, muslin,
And other stuffs, with which I wont stay puzzling.

XIII.

She knew the Latin—that is, « the Lord's prayer, »
  And Greek—the alphabet—I 'm nearly sure ;
She read some French romances here and there,
  Although her mode of speaking was not pure ;
For native Spanish she had no great care,
  At least her conversation was obscure ;
Her thoughts were theorems, her words a problem,
As if she deem'd that mystery would ennoble 'em.

XIV.

She liked the English and the Hebrew tongue,
  And said there was analogy between 'em ;
She proved it somehow out of sacred song,
  But I must leave the proofs to those who 've seen 'em,
But this I heard her say, and can't be wrong,
  And all may think which way their judgments lean 'em,
« 'Tis strange—the Hebrew noun which means 'I am',
The English always use to govern d—n. »

Digitized by Google

XV.

* * * * * * * * *
* * * * * * * *

XVI.

In short, she was a walking calculation,
Miss Edgeworth's novels stepping from their covers,
Or Mrs Trimmer's books on education,
Or « Cœlebs' Wife » set out in quest of lovers,
Morality's prim personification,
In which not envy's self a flaw discovers,
To others' share let « female errors fall,»
For she had not even one—the worst of all.

XVII.

Oh! she was perfect past all parallel—
Of any modern female saint's comparison;
So far above the cunning powers of hell,
Her guardian angel had giv'n up his garrison;
Even her minutest motions went as well
As those of the best time-piece made by Harrison:
In virtues nothing earthly could surpass her,
Save thine « incomparable oil» Macassar! [2]

Digitized by Google

XVIII.

Perfect she was, but as perfection is
  Insipid in this naughty world of ours,
Where our first parents never learn'd to kiss,
  Till they were exiled from their earlier bowers,
Where all was peace, and innocence, and bliss,
  (I wonder how they got through the twelve hours)
Don Jóse, like a lineal son of Eve,
Went plucking various fruit without her leave.

XIX.

He was a mortal of the careless kind,
  With no great love for learning or the learn'd,
Who chose to go where'er he had a mind,
  And never dream'd his lady was concern'd:
The world, as usual, wickedly inclined
  To see a kingdom or a house o'erturn'd,
Whisper'd he had a mistress, some said *two*,
But for domestic quarrels *one* will do.

XX.

Now Donna Inez had, with all her merit,
  A great opinion of her own good qualities;
Neglect, indeed, requires a saint to bear it,
  And such, indeed, she was in her moralities;
But then she had a devil of a spirit,
  And sometimes mix'd up fancies with realities,
And let few opportunities escape
Of getting her liege lord into a scrape.

Digitized by Google

XXI.

This was an easy matter with a man
  Oft in the wrong, and never on his guard;
And even the wisest, do the best they can,
  Have moments, hours, and days so unprepared,
That you might « brain them with their lady's fan;»
  And sometimes ladies hit exceeding hard,
And fans turn into falchions in fair hands,
And why and wherefore no one understands.

XXII.

'Tis pity learned virgins ever wed
  With persons of no sort of education,
Or gentlemen, who, though well born and bred,
  Grow tired of scientific conversation:
I don't choose to say much upon this head,
  I'm a plain man, and in a single station,
But—oh! ye lords of ladies intellectual,
Inform us truly, have they not hen-peck'd you all?

XXIII.

Don Jóse and his lady quarrell'd,—*why*
  Not any of the many could divine,
Though several thousand people chose to try,
  'Twas surely no concern of their's or mine;
I loathe that low vice curiosity,
  But if there 's any thing in which I shine,
'Tis in arranging all my friends' affairs,
Not having of my own domestic cares.

Digitized by Google

XXIV.

And so I interfered, and with the best
  Intentions, but their treatment was not kind;
I think the foolish people were possess'd,
  For neither of them could I ever find,
Although their porter afterwards confess'd—
  But that 's no matter, and the worst 's behind,
For little Juan o'er me threw, down stairs,
A pail of housemaid's water unawares.

XXV.

A little curly-headed, good for-nothing,
  And mischief-making monkey from his birth;
His parents ne'er agreed except in doting
  Upon the most unquiet imp on earth;
Instead of quarrelling, had they been but both in
  Their senses, they 'd have sent young master forth
To school, or had him soundly whipp'd at home,
To teach him manners for the time to come.

XXVI.

Don Jóse and the Donna Inez led
  For some time an unhappy sort of life,
Wishing each other not divorced but dead;
  They lived respectably as man and wife,
Their conduct was exceedingly well-bred,
  And gave no outward signs of inward strife,
Until at length the smother'd fire broke out,
And put the business past all kind of doubt.

Digitized by Google

XXVII.

For Inez call'd some druggists and physicians,
And tried to prove her loving lord was *mad*,
But as he had some lucid intermissions,
She next decided he was only *bad;*
Yet when they ask'd her for her depositions,
No sort of explanation could be had,
Save that her duty both to man and God
Required this conduct—which seem'd very odd.

XXVIII.

She kept a journal, where his faults were noted,
And open'd certain trunks of books and letters,
All which might, if occasion served, be quoted;
And then she had all Seville for abettors,
Besides her good old grandmother (who doted);
The hearers of her case became repeaters,
Then advocates, inquisitors, and judges,
Some for amusement, others for old grudges.

XXIX.

And then this best and meekest woman bore
With such serenity her husband's woes,
Just as the Spartan ladies did of yore,
Who saw their spouses kill'd, and nobly chose
Never to say a word about them more—
Calmly she heard each calumny that rose,
And saw *his* agonies with such sublimity,
That all the world exclaim'd, «What magnanimity!»

Digitized by Google

XXX.

No doubt, this patience, when the world is damning us,
Is philosophic in our former friends;
'Tis also pleasant to be deem'd magnanimous,
The more so in obtaining our own ends;
And what the lawyers call a « *malus animus,* »
Conduct like this by no means comprehends:
Revenge in person 's certainly no virtue,
But then 'tis not *my* fault, if *others* hurt you.

XXXI.

And if our quarrels should rip up old stories,
And help them with a lie or two additional;
I 'm not to blame, as you well know, no more is
Any one else—they were become traditional;
Besides, their resurrection aids our glories
By contrast, which is what we just were wishing all,
And science profits by this resurrection—
Dead scandal forms good subjects for dissection.

XXXII.

Their friends had tried at reconciliation,
Then their relations, who made matters worse;
('T were hard to tell upon a like occasion
To whom it may be best to have recourse—
I can't say much for friend or yet relation:)
The lawyers did their utmost for divorce,
But scarce a fee was paid on either side
Before, unluckily, Don Jóse died.

Digitized by Google

XXXIII.

He died; and most unluckily, because,
According to all hints I could collect
From counsel learned in those kind of laws,
(Although their talk 's obscure and circumspect)
His death contrived to spoil a charming cause;
A thousand pities also with respect
To public feeling, which on this occasion
Was manifested in a great sensation.

XXXIV.

But ah! he died; and buried with him lay
The public feeling and the lawyers' fees:
His house was sold, his servants sent away,
A Jew took one of his two mistresses,
A priest the other—at least so they say;
I ask'd the doctors after his decease,
He died of the slow fever call'd the tertian,
And left his widow to her own aversion.

XXXV.

Yet Jóse was an honourable man,
That I must say who knew him very well,
Therefore his frailties I 'll no further scan,
Indeed there were not many more to tell;
And if his passions now and then outran
Discretion, and were not so peaceable
As Numa's, who was also named Pompilius,
He had been ill brought up, and was born bilious.

Digitized by Google

XXXVI.

Whate'er might be his worthlessness or worth,
  Poor fellow! he had many things to wound him,
Let's own, since it can do no harm on earth;
  It was a trying moment that which found him
Standing alone beside his desolate hearth,
  Where all his household gods lay shiver'd round him;
No choice was left his feelings or his pride,
Save death or Doctors' Commons—so he died.

XXXVII.

Dying intestate, Juan was sole heir
  To a chancery suit, and messuages, and lands,
Which, with a long minority and care,
  Promised to turn out well in proper hands:
Inez became sole guardian, which was fair,
  And answer'd but to nature's just demands;
An only son left with an only mother
Is brought up much more wisely than another.

XXXVIII.

Sagest of women, even of widows, she
  Resolved that Juan should be quite a paragon,
And worthy of the noblest pedigree
  (His sire was of Castile, his dam from Arragon).
Then for accomplishments of chivalry,
  In case our lord the king should go to war again,
He learn'd the arts of riding, fencing, gunnery,
And how to scale a fortress—or a nunnery.

Digitized by Google

XXXIX.

But that which Donna Inez most desired,
And saw into herself each day before all
The learned tutors whom for him she hired,
Was, that his breeding should be strictly moral;
Much into all his studies she inquired,
And so they were submitted first to her all;
Arts, sciences, no branch was made a mystery
To Juan's eyes, except natural history.

XL.

The languages, especially the dead;
The sciences, and most of all th' abstruse;
The arts, at least all such as could be said
To be the most remote from common use,
In all these he was much and deeply read;
But not a page of any thing that 's loose,
Or hints continuation of the species,
Was ever suffer'd, lest he should grow vicious.

XLI.

His classic studies made a little puzzle,
Because of filthy loves of gods and goddesses,
Who in the earlier ages raised a bustle,
But never put on pantaloons or boddices;
His reverend tutors had at times a tussle,
And for their Æneids, Iliads, and Odysseys,
Were forced to make an odd sort of an apology,
For Donna Inez dreaded the mythology.

Digitized by Google

XLII.

Ovid 's a rake, as half his verses show him,
Anacreon's morals are a still worse sample,
Catullus scarcely has a decent poem,
I don't think Sappho's Ode a good example,
Although[3] Longinus tells us there is no hymn
Where the sublime soars forth on wings more ample;
But Virgil's songs are pure, except that horrid one
Beginning with *Formosum Pastor Corydon.*

XLIII.

Lucretius' irreligion is too strong
For early stomachs, to prove wholesome food;
I can't help thinking Juvenal was wrong,
Although no doubt his real intent was good,
For speaking out so plainly in his song,
So much indeed as to be downright rude;
And then what proper person can be partial
To all those nauseous epigrams of Martial?

XLIV.

Juan was taught from out the best edition,
Expurgated by learned men, who place,
Judiciously, from out the school-boy's vision,
The grosser parts; but fearful to deface
Too much their modest bard by this omission,
And pitying sore his mutilated case,
They only add them all in an appendix,[4]
Which saves, in fact, the trouble of an index;

Digitized by Google

XLV.

For there we have them all « at one fell swoop, »
Instead of being scatter'd through the pages;
They stand forth marshall'd in a handsome troop,
To meet th' ingenuous youth of future ages,
Till some less rigid editor shall stoop
To call them back into their separate cages,
Instead of standing staring altogether,
Like garden gods—and not so decent either.

XLVI.

The missal too, it was the family missal,
Was ornamented in a sort of way
Which ancient mass-books often are, and this all
Kinds of grotesques illumined; and how they,
Who saw those figures on the margin kiss all,
Could turn their optics to the text and pray
Is more than I know—but Don Juan's mother
Kept this herself, and gave her son another.

XLVII.

Sermons he read, and lectures he endured,
And homilies, and lives of all the saints;
To Jerome and to Chrysostom inured,
He did not take such studies for restraints;
But how faith is acquired, and then insured,
So well not one of the aforesaid paints
As Saint Augustine in his fine Confessions,
Which make the reader envy his transgressions.

Digitized by Google

XLVIII.

This, too, was a seal'd book to little Juan—
  I can't but say that his mamma was right,
If such an education was the true one:
  She scarcely trusted him from out her sight;
Her maids were old, and if she took a new one
  You might be sure she was a perfect fright,
She did this during even her husband's life—
I recommend as much to every wife.

XLIX.

Young Juan wax'd in goodliness and grace;
  At six a charming child, and at eleven
With all the promise of as fine a face
  As e'er to man's maturer growth was given;
He studied steadily, and grew apace,
  And seem'd, at least, in the right road to heaven,
For half his days were pass'd at church, the other
Between his tutors, confessor, and mother.

L.

At six, I said, he was a charming child,
  At twelve he was a fine but quiet boy;
Although in infancy a little wild,
  They tamed him down amongst them; to destroy
His natural spirit not in vain they toil'd,
  At least it seem'd so; and his mother's joy
Was to declare how sage, and still, and steady,
Her young philosopher was grown already.

Digitized by Google

LI.

I had my doubts, perhaps I have them still,
  But what I say is neither here nor there:
I knew his father well, and have some skill
  In character—but it would not be fair,
From sire to son to augur good or ill:
  He and his wife were an ill-sorted pair—
But scandal 's my aversion—I protest
Against all evil speaking, even in jest.

LII.

For my part I say nothing—nothing—but
  This I will say—my reasons are my own—
That if I had an only son to put
  To school (as God be praised that I have none),
'Tis not with Donna Inez I would shut
  Him up to learn his catechism alone;
No—no—I 'd send him out betimes to college,
For there it was I pick'd up my own knowledge

LIII.

For there one learns—'t is not for me to boast,
  Though I acquired—but I pass over *that*,
As well as all the Greek I since have lost:
  I say that there 's the place—but *Verbum sat*.
I think I pick'd up too, as well as most,
  Knowledge of matters—but no matter *what*,—
I never married—but, I think, I know
That sons should not be educated so.

Digitized by Google

LIV.

Young Juan now was sixteen years of age,
  Tall, handsome, slender, but well knit; he seem'd
Active, though not so sprightly as a page;
  And every body but his mother deem'd
Him almost man; but she flew in a rage,
  And bit her lips (for else she might have scream'd)
If any said so; for to be precocious
Was in her eyes a thing the most atrocious.

LV.

Amongst her numerous acquaintance, all
  Selected for discretion and devotion,
There was the Donna Julia, whom to call
  Pretty were but to give a feeble notion
Of many charms in her, as natural
  As sweetness to the flower, or salt to ocean,
Her zone to Venus, or his bow to Cupid;
But this last simile is trite and stupid.

LVI.

The darkness of her oriental eye
  Accorded with her Moorish origin;
(Her blood was not all Spanish, by the bye,
  In Spain, you know, this is a sort of sin.)
When proud Grenada fell, and, forced to fly,
  Boabdil wept, of Donna Julia's kin
Some went to Africa, some staid in Spain,
Her great great grandmamma chose to remain.

Digitized by Google

LVII.

She married (I forget the pedigree)
With an hidalgo, who transmitted down
His blood less noble than such blood should be;
At such alliances his sires would frown,
In that point so precise in each degree,
That they bred *in and in*, as might be shown,
Marrying their cousins—nay, their aunts and nieces,
Which always spoils the breed, if it increases.

LVIII.

This heathenish cross restored the breed again,
Ruin'd its blood, but much improved its flesh;
For, from a root the ugliest in Old Spain
Sprung up a branch as beautiful as fresh;
The sons no more were short, the daughters plain:
But there 's a rumour which I fain would hush,
'Tis said that Donna Julia's grandmamma
Produced her Don more heirs at love than law.

LIX.

However this might be, the race went on
Improving still through every generation,
Until it centred in an only son,
Who left an only daughter; my narration
May have suggested that this single one
Could be but Julia (whom on this occasion
I shall have much to speak about), and she
Was married, charming, chaste, and twenty-three.

Digitized by Google

LX.

Her eye (I'm very fond of handsome eyes)
  Was large and dark, suppressing half its fire
Until she spoke, then through its soft disguise
  Flash'd an expression more of pride than ire,
And love than either; and there would arise
  A something in them which was not desire,
But would have been, perhaps, but for the soul
Which struggled through and chasten'd down the whole.

LXI.

Her glossy hair was cluster'd o'er a brow
  Bright with intelligence, and fair and smooth;
Her eyebrow's shape was like the aerial bow,
  Her cheek all purple with the beam of youth,
Mounting, at times, to a transparent glow,
  As if her veins ran lightning; she, in sooth,
Possess'd an air and grace by no means common;
Her stature tall—I hate a dumpy woman.

LXII.

Wedded she was some years, and to a man
  Of fifty, and such husbands are in plenty;
And yet, I think, instead of such a ONE,
  'T were better to have TWO of five and twenty,
Especially in countries near the sun:
  And now I think on 't « mi vien in mente, »
Ladies even of the most uneasy virtue
Prefer a spouse whose age is short of thirty.

Digitized by Google

LXIII.

'T is a sad thing, I cannot choose but say,
And all the fault of that indecent sun,
Who cannot leave alone our helpless clay,
But will keep baking, broiling, burning on,
That howsoever people fast and pray
The flesh is frail, and so the soul undone:
What men call gallantry, and gods adultery,
Is much more common where the climate 's sultry.

LXIV.

Happy the nations of the moral north!
Where all is virtue, and the winter season
Sends sin, without a rag on, shivering forth!
('T was snow that brought Saint Anthony to reason;)
Where juries cast up what a wife is worth,
By laying whate'er sum, in mulct, they please on
The lover, who must pay a handsome price,
Because it is a marketable vice.

LXV.

Alfonso was the name of Julia's lord,
A man well-looking for his years, and who
Was neither much beloved nor yet abhorr'd;
They lived together as most people do,
Suffering each other's foibles by accord,
And not exactly either *one* or *two*;
Yet he was jealous, though he did not show it,
For jealousy dislikes the world to know it.

Digitized by Google

LXVI.

Julia was—yet I never could see why—
With Donna Inez quite a favourite friend;
Between their tastes there was small sympathy,
For not a line had Julia ever penn'd:
Some people whisper (but, no doubt, they lie,
For malice still imputes some private end)
That Inez had, ere Don Alfonso's marriage,
Forgot with him her very prudent carriage;

LXVII.

And that still keeping up the old connection,
Which time had lately render'd much more chaste,
She took his lady also in affection,
And certainly this course was much the best:
She flatter'd Julia with her sage protection,
And complimented Don Alfonso's taste;
And if she could not (who can?) silence scandal,
At least she left it a more slender handle.

LXVIII.

I can't tell whether Julia saw the affair
With other people's eyes, or if her own
Discoveries made, but none could be aware
Of this, at least no symptom e'er was shown;
Perhaps she did not know, or did not care,
Indifferent from the first, or callous grown:
I 'm really puzzled what to think or say,
She kept her counsel in so close a way.

Digitized by Google

LXIX.

Juan she saw, and, as a pretty child,
  Caress'd him often, such a thing might be
Quite innocently done, and harmless styled,
  When she had twenty years, and thirteen he;
But I am not so sure I should have smiled
  When he was sixteen, Julia twenty-three;
These few short years make wondrous alterations,
Particularly amongst sun-burnt nations.

LXX.

Whate'er the cause might be, they had become
  Changed; for the dame grew distant, the youth shy,
Their looks cast down, their greetings almost dumb,
  And much embarrassment in either eye;
There surely will be little doubt with some
  That Donna Julia knew the reason why,
But as for Juan, he had no more notion
Than he who never saw the sea or ocean.

LXXI.

Yet Julia's very coldness still was kind,
  And tremulously gentle her small hand
Withdrew itself from his, but left behind
  A little pressure, thrilling, and so bland
And slight, so very slight, that to the mind
  'T was but a doubt; but ne'er magician's wand
Wrought change, with all Armida's fairy art,
Like what this light touch left on Juan's heart.

Digitized by Google

LXXII.

And if she met him, though she smiled no more,
  She look'd a sadness sweeter than her smile,
As if her heart had deeper thoughts in store
  She must not own, but cherish'd more the while,
For that compression in its burning core;
  Even innocence itself has many a wile,
And will not dare to trust itself with truth,
And love is taught hypocrisy from youth.

LXXIII.

But passion most dissembles yet betrays
  Even by its darkness; as the blackest sky
Foretells the heaviest tempest, it displays
  Its workings through the vainly guarded eye,
And in whatever aspect it arrays
  Istelf, 't is still the same hypocrisy;
Coldness or anger, e'en disdain or hate,
Are masks it often wears, and still too late.

LXXIV.

Then there were sighs, the deeper for suppression,
  And stolen glances, sweeter for the theft,
And burning blushes, though for no transgression,
  Tremblings when met, and restlessness when left;
All these are little preludes to possession,
  Of which young passion cannot be bereft,
And merely tend to show how greatly love is
Embarass'd at first starting with a novice.

Digitized by Google

LXXV.

Poor Julia's heart was in an awkward state;
  She felt it going, and resolved to make
The noblest efforts for herself and mate,
  For honour's, pride's, religion's, virtue's sake;
Her resolutions were most truly great,
  And almost might have made a Tarquin quake;
She pray'd the Virgin Mary for her grace,
As being the best judge of a lady's case.

LXXVI.

She vow'd she never would see Juan more,
  And next day paid a visit to his mother,
And look'd extremely at the opening door,
  Which, by the Virgin's grace, let in another;
Grateful she was, and yet a little sore—
  Again it opens, it can be no other,
'Tis surely Juan now—No!—I 'm afraid
That night the Virgin was no further pray'd

LXXVII.

She now determined that a virtuous woman
  Should rather face and overcome temptation,
That flight was base and dastardly, and no man
  Should ever give her heart the least sensation;
That is to say, a thought beyond the common
  Preference, that we must feel upon occasion,
For people who are pleasanter than others,
But then they only seem so many brothers.

Digitized by Google

LXXVIII.

And even if by chance—and who can tell?
  The devil 's so very sly—she should discover
That all within was not so very well,
  And, if still free, that such or such a lover
Might please perhaps, a virtuous wife can quell
  Such thoughts, and be the better when they're over;
And if the man should ask, 't is but denial:
I recommend young ladies to make trial.

LXXIX.

And then there are such things as love divine,
  Bright and immaculate, unmix'd and pure,
Such as the angels think so very fine,
  And matrons, who would be no less secure,
Platonic, perfect, « just such love as mine :»
  Thus Julia said—and thought so, to be sure,
And so I 'd have her think, were I the man
On whom her reveries celestial ran.

LXXX.

Such love is innocent, and may exist
  Between young persons without any danger,
A hand may first, and then a lip be kiss'd;
  For my part, to such doings I 'm a stranger,
But *hear* these freedoms form the utmost list
  Of all o'er which such love may be a ranger;
If people go beyond 't is quite a crime,
But not my fault—I tell them all in time.

Digitized by Google

LXXXI.

Love, then, but love within its proper limits,
  Was Julia's innocent determination
In young Don Juan's favour, and to him its
  Exertion might be useful on occasion;
And, lighted at too pure a shrine to dim its
  Ethereal lustre, with what sweet persuasion
He might be taught, by love and her together—
I really don't know what, nor Julia either.

LXXXII.

Fraught with this fine intention, and well fenced
  In mail of proof—her purity of soul,
She, for the future, of her strength convinced,
  And that her honour was a rock, or mole,
Exceeding sagely from that hour dispensed
  With any kind of troublesome control;
But whether Julia to the task was equal,
Is that which must be mention'd in the sequel.

LXXXIII.

Her plan she deem'd both innocent and feasible,
  And, surely, with a stripling of sixteen,
Not scandal's fangs could fix on much that 's seizable,
  Or if they did so, satisfied to mean
Nothing but what was good, her breast was peaceable—
  A quiet conscience makes one so serene!
Christians have burnt each other, quite persuaded
That all the apostles would have done as they did.

Digitized by Google

LXXXIV.

And if in the mean time her husband died,
  But heaven forbid that such a thought should cross
Her brain, though in a dream! (and then she sigh'd)
  Never could she survive that common loss;
But just suppose that moment should betide,
  I only say suppose it—*inter nos*,
(This should be *entre nous*, for Julia thought
In French, but then the rhyme would go for nought.)

LXXXV.

I only say suppose this supposition;
  Juan being then grown up to man's estate,
Would fully suit a widow of condition,
  Even seven years hence it would not be too late;
And in the interim (to pursue this vision)
  The mischief, after all, could not be great,
For he would learn the rudiments of love,
I mean the seraph way of those above.

LXXXVI.

So much for Julia. Now we'll turn to Juan,
  Poor little fellow! he had no idea
Of his own case, and never hit the true one;
  In feelings quick as Ovid's Miss Medea,
He puzzled over what he found a new one,
  But not as yet imagined it could be a
Thing quite in course, and not at all alarming,
Which, with a little patience, might grow charming.

Digitized by Google

LXXXVII.

Silent and pensive, idle, restless, slow,
His home deserted for the lonely wood,
Tormented with a wound he could not know,
His, like all deep grief, plunged in solitude;
I 'm fond myself of solitude or so,
But then, I beg it may be understood,
By solitude I mean a sultan's (not
A hermit's), with a haram for a grot.

LXXXVIII.

« Oh Love! in such a wilderness as this,
Where transport and security entwine,
Here is the empire of thy perfect bliss,
And here thou art a god indeed divine.»
The bard I quote from does not sing amiss, [5]
With the exception of the second line,
For that same twining « transport and security»
Are twisted to a phrase of some obscurity.

LXXXIX.

The poet meant, no doubt, and thus appeals
To the good sense and senses of mankind,
The very thing which every body feels,
As all have found on trial, or may find,
That no one likes to be disturb'd at meals
Or love.—I wont say more about « entwined»
Or « transport,» as we knew all that before,
But beg « security» will bolt the door.

Digitized by Google

XC.

Young Juan wander'd by the glassy brooks,
  Thinking unutterable things; he threw
Himself at length within the leafy nooks,
  Where the wild branch of the cork forest grew;
There poets find materials for their books,
  And every now and then we read them through,
So that their plan and prosody are eligible,
Unless, like Wordsworth, they prove unintelligible.

XCI.

He, Juan (and not Wordsworth) so pursued
  His self-communion with his own high soul,
Until his mighty heart, in its great mood,
  Had mitigated part, though not the whole
Of its disease; he did the best he could
With things not very subject to control,
And turn'd, without perceiving his condition,
Like Coleridge, into a metaphysician.

XCII.

He thought about himself, and the whole earth,
  Of man the wonderful, and of the stars,
And how the deuce they ever could have birth;
  And then he thought of earthquakes, and of wars,
How many miles the moon might have in girth;
  Of air-balloons, and of the many bars
To perfect knowledge of the boundless skies;
And then he thought of Donna Julia's eyes.

Digitized by Google

XCIII.

In thoughts like these true wisdom may discern
  Longings sublime, and aspirations high,
Which some are born with, but the most part learn
  To plague themselves withal, they know not why:
'T was strange that one so young should thus concern
  His brain about the action of the sky;
If *you* think 't was philosophy that this did,
I can't help thinking puberty assisted.

XCIV.

He pored upon the leaves, and on the flowers,
  And heard a voice in all the winds; and then
He thought of wood-nymphs and immortal bowers,
  And how the goddesses came down to men:
He miss'd the pathway, he forgot the hours,
  And when he look'd upon his watch again,
He found how much old time had been a winner—
He also found that he had lost his dinner.

XCV.

Sometimes he turn'd to gaze upon his book,
  Boscan, or Garcilasso;—by the wind
Even as the page is rustled while we look,
  So, by the poesy of his own mind,
Over the mystic leaf his soul was shook,
  As if 't were one whereon magicians bind
Their spells, and give them to the passing gale,
According to some good old woman's tale.

Digitized by Google

XCVI.

Thus would he while his lonely hours away
  Dissatisfied, not knowing what he wanted;
Nor glowing reverie, nor poet's lay,
  Could yield his spirit that for which it panted, —
A bosom whereon he his head might lay,
  And hear the heart beat with the love it granted,
With——several other things which I forget,
Or which, at least, I need not mention yet.

XCVII.

Those lonely walks and length'ning reveries
  Could not escape the gentle Julia's eyes;
She saw that Juan was not at his ease;
  But that which chiefly may and must surprise,
Is, that the Donna Inez did not tease
  Her only son with question or surmise;
Whether it was she did not see, or would not,
Or, like all very clever people, could not.

XCVIII.

This may seem strange, but yet 'tis very common;
  For instance—gentlemen, whose ladies take
Leave to o'erstep the written rights of woman,
  And break the—Which commandment is 't they break?
(I have forgot the number, and think no man
  Should rashly quote, for fear of a mistake.)
I say, when these same gentlemen are jealous,
They make some blunder, which their ladies tell us.

Digitized by Google

XCIX.

A real husband always is suspicious,
  But still no less suspects in the wrong place,
Jealous of some one who had no such wishes,
  Or pand'ring blindly to his own disgrace,
By harbouring some dear friend extremely vicious;
  The last indeed 's infallibly the case:
And when the spouse and friend are gone off wholly,
He wonders at their vice, and not his folly.

C.

Thus parents also are at times short-sighted;
  Though watchful as the lynx, they ne'er discover,
The while the wicked world beholds delighted,
  Young Hopeful's mistress, or Miss Fanny's lover,
Till some confounded escapade has blighted
  The plan of twenty years, and all is over;
And then the mother cries, the father swears,
And wonders why the devil he got heirs.

CI.

But Inez was so anxious, and so clear
  Of sight, that I must think, on this occasion,
She had some other motive much more near,
  For leaving Juan to this new temptation;
But what that motive was, I sha' n't say here;
  Perhaps to finish Juan's education,
Perhaps to open Don Alfonso's eyes,
In case he thought his wife too great a prize.

Digitized by Google

CII.

It was upon a day, a summer's day;—
  Summer 's indeed a very dangerous season,
And so is spring, about the end of May,
  The sun, no doubt, is the prevailing reason;
But whatsoe'er the cause is, one may say,
  And stand convicted of more truth than treason,
That there are months which nature grows more merry in,
March has its hares, and May must have its heroine.

CIII.

'T was on a summer's day—the sixth of June:—
  I like to be particular in dates,
Not only of the age and year, but moon;
  They are a sort of post-house, where the Fates
Change horses, making history change its tune,
  Then spur away o'er empires and o'er states,
Leaving at last not much besides chronology,
Excepting the post-obits of theology.

CIV.

'T was on the sixth of June, about the hour
  Of half-past six—perhaps still nearer seven,
When Julia sate within as pretty a bower
  As e'er held houri in that heathenish heaven
Described by Mahomet, and Anacreon Moore,
  To whom the lyre and laurels have been given,
With all the trophies of triumphant song—
He won them well, and may he wear them long!

Digitized by Google

CV.

She sate, but not alone; I know not well
  How this same interview had taken place,
And even if I knew I should not tell—
  People should hold their tongues in any case;
No matter how or why the thing befel,
  But there were she and Juan face to face—
When two such faces are so, 't would be wise,
But very difficult, to shut their eyes.

CVI.

How beautiful she look'd! her conscious heart
  Glow'd in her cheek, and yet she felt no wrong.
Oh Love! how perfect is thy mystic art,
  Strengthening the weak, and trampling on the strong,
How self-deceitful is the sagest part
  Of mortals whom thy lure hath led along—
The precipice she stood on was immense,
So was her creed in her own innocence.

CVII.

She thought of her own strength, and Juan's youth,
  And of the folly of all prudish fears,
Victorious virtue, and domestic truth,
  And then of Don Alfonso's fifty years;
I wish these last had not occur'd, in sooth,
  Because that number rarely much endears,
And through all climes, the snowy and the sunny,
Sounds ill in love, whate'er it may in money.

Digitized by Google

CVIII.

When people say, « I 've told you *fifty* times, »
They mean to scold, and very often do;
When poets say, « I 've written *fifty* rhymes, »
They make you dread that they 'll recite them too;
In gangs of *fifty* thieves commit their crimes;
At *fifty* love for love is rare, 't is true,
But then, no doubt, it equally as true is,
A good deal may be bought for fifty Louis.

CIX.

Julia had honour, virtue, truth, and love,
For Don Alfonso; and she inly swore,
By all the vows below to powers above,
She never would disgrace the ring she wore,
Nor leave a wish which wisdom might reprove;
And while she ponder'd this, besides much more,
One hand on Juan's carelessly was thrown,
Quite by mistake—she thought it was her own;

CX.

Unconsciously she lean'd upon the other,
Which play'd within the tangles of her hair;
And to contend with thoughts she could not smother,
She seem'd by the distraction of her air.
'T was surely very wrong in Juan's mother
To leave together this imprudent pair,
She who for many years had watch'd her son so—
I 'm very certain *mine* would not have done so.

Digitized by Google

CXI.

The hand which still held Juan's, by degrees
  Gently, but palpably, confirm'd its grasp,
As if it said, « detain me, if you please; »
  Yet there 's no doubt she only meant to clasp
His fingers with a pure platonic squeeze;
  She would have shrunk as from a toad, or asp,
Had she imagined such a thing could rouse
A feeling dangerous to a prudent spouse.

CXII.

I cannot know what Juan thought of this,
  But what he did, is much what you would do;
His young lip thank'd it with a grateful kiss,
  And then, abash'd at its own joy, withdrew
In deep despair, lest he had done amiss;
  Love is so very timid when 't is new:
She blush'd, and frown'd not, but she strove to speak,
And held her tongue, her voice was grown so weak.

CXIII.

The sun set, and up rose the yellow moon;
  The devil 's in the moon for mischief; they
Who call'd her *chaste*, methinks, began too soon
  Their nomenclature; there is not a day,
The longest, not the twenty-first of June,
  Sees half the business in a wicked way
On which three single hours of moonshine smile—
And then she looks so modest all the while.

Digitized by Google

CXIV.

There is a dangerous silence in that hour,
  A stillness, which leaves room for the full soul
To open all itself, without the power
  Of calling wholly back its self-control;
The silver light which, hallowing tree and tower,
  Sheds beauty and deep softness o'er the whole,
Breathes also to the heart, and o'er it throws
A loving languor, which is not repose.

CXV.

And Julia sate with Juan, half embraced
  And half retiring from the glowing arm,
Which trembled like the bosom where 't was placed;
  Yet still she must have thought there was no harm,
Or else 't were easy to withdraw her waist:
  But then the situation had its charm,
And then——God knows what next—I can't go on;
I 'm almost sorry that I e'er begun.

CXVI.

Oh Plato! Plato! you have paved the way,
  With your confounded fantasies, to more
Immoral conduct, by the fancied sway
  Your system feigns o'er the controlless core
Of human hearts, than all the long array
  Of poets and romancers:—You 're a bore,
A charlatan, a coxcomb—and have been,
At best, no better than a go-between.

Digitized by Google

CXVII.

And Julia's voice was lost, except in sighs,
Until too late for useful conversation;
The tears were gushing from her gentle eyes,
I wish, indeed, they had not had occasion,
But who, alas! can love and then be wise?
Not that remorse did not oppose temptation,—
A little still she strove, and much repented,
And whispering « I will ne'er consent»—consented.

CXVIII.

'T is said that Xerxes offer'd a reward
To those who could invent him a new pleasure;
Methinks the requisition 's rather hard,
And must have cost his majesty a treasure:
For my part, I 'm a moderate-minded bard,
Fond of a little love (which I call leisure);
I care not for new pleasures, as the old
Are quite enough for me, so they but hold.

CXIX.

Oh pleasure! you 're indeed a pleasant thing,
Although one must be damn'd for you, no doubt;
I make a resolution every spring
Of reformation, ere the year run out;
But, somehow, this my vestal vow takes wing,
Yet still, I trust, it may be kept throughout:
I 'm very sorry, very much ashamed,
And mean next winter, to be quite reclaim'd.

Digitized by Google

CXX.

Here my chaste muse a liberty must take—
  Start not! still chaster reader—she 'll be nice hence-
Forward, and there is no great cause to quake;
  This liberty is a poetic licence,
Which some irregularity may make
  In the design; and as I have a high sense
Of Aristotle and the Rules, 't is fit
To beg his pardon when I err a bit.

CXXI.

This licence is to hope the reader will
  Suppose from June the sixth (the fatal day,
Without whose epoch my poetic skill,
  For want of facts, would all be thrown away),
But keeping Julia and Don Juan still
  In sight, that several months have pass'd; we 'll say
'T was in November, but I 'm not so sure
About the day—the era 's more obscure.

CXXII.

We 'll talk of that anon.—'T is sweet to hear
  At midnight on the blue and moonlit deep
The song and oar of Adria's gondolier,
  By distance mellow'd, o'er the waters sweep;
'T is sweet to see the evening star appear;
  'T is sweet to listen as the night-winds creep
From leaf to leaf; 't is sweet to view on high
The rainbow, based on ocean, span the sky.

Digitized by Google

CXXIII.

'T is sweet to hear the watch-dog's honest bark,
  Bay deep-mouth'd welcome as we draw near home;
'T is sweet to know there is an eye will mark
  Our coming, and look brighter when we come;
'T is sweet to be awaken'd by the lark,
  Or lull'd by falling waters; sweet the hum
Of bees, the voice of girls, the song of birds,
The lisp of children, and their earliest words.

CXXIV.

Sweet is the vintage, when the showering grapes,
  In bacchanal profusion, reel to earth
Purple and gushing; sweet are our escapes
  From civic revelry to rural mirth;
Sweet to the miser are his glittering heaps,
  Sweet to the father is his first-born's birth,
Sweet is revenge—especially to women,
Pillage to soldiers, prize-money to seamen.

CXXV.

Sweet is a legacy, and passing sweet
  The unexpected death of some old lady
Or gentleman of seventy years complete,
  Who 've made «us youth» wait too—too long already
For an estate, or cash, or country-seat,
  Still breaking, but with stamina so steady,
That all the Israelites are fit to mob its
Next owner for their double-damn'd post-obits.

Digitized by Google

CXXVI.

'T is sweet to win, no matter how, one's laurels,
By blood or ink; 't is sweet to put an end
To strife; 't is sometimes sweet to have our quarrels,
Particularly with a tiresome friend;
Sweet is old wine in bottles, ale in barrels;
Dear is the helpless creature we defend
Against the world; and dear the schoolboy spot
We ne'er forget, though there we are forgot.

CXXVII.

But sweeter still than this, than these, than all,
Is first and passionate love—it stands alone,
Like Adam's recollection of his fall;
The tree of knowledge has been pluck'd—all 's known—
And life yields nothing further to recall,
Worthy of this ambrosial sin, so shown,
No doubt in fable, as the unforgiven
Fire which Prometheus filch'd for us from heaven.

CXXVIII.

Man 's a strange animal, and makes strange use
Of his own nature and the various arts,
And likes particularly to produce
Some new experiment to show his parts;
This is the age of oddities let loose,
Where different talents find their different marts;
You 'd best begin with truth, and when you 've lost your
Labour, there 's a sure market for imposture.

Digitized by Google

CXXIX.

What opposite discoveries we have seen!
(Signs of true genius, and of empty pockets)
One makes new noses, one a guillotine,
One breaks your bones, one sets them in their sockets;
But vaccination certainly has been
A kind antithesis to Congreve's rockets,

* * * * * * * * * *

* * * * * * * * * *

CXXX.

Bread has been made (indifferent) from potatoes;
And galvanism has set some corpses grinning,
But has not answer'd like the apparatus
Of the Humane Society's beginning,
By which men are unsuffocated gratis:
What wondrous new machines have late been spinning!

* * * * * * * * * *

* * * * * * * * * *

CXXXI.

* * * * * * * * * *

* * * * * * * * * *

Digitized by Google

CXXXII.

This is the patent age of new inventions
  For killing bodies, and for saving souls,
All propagated with the best intentions;
  Sir Humphrey Davy's lantern, by which coals
Are safely mined for in the mode he mentions,
  Tombuctoo travels, voyages to the Poles,
Are ways to benefit mankind, as true,
Perhaps, as shooting them at Waterloo.

CXXXIII.

Man 's a phenomenon, one knows not what,
  And wonderful beyond all wondrous measure;
'T is pity though, in this sublime world, that
  Pleasure 's a sin, and sometimes sin 's a pleasure;
Few mortals know what end they would be at,
  But whether glory, power, or love, or treasure,
The path is through perplexing ways, and when
The goal is gain'd, we die, you know—and then——

CXXXIV.

What then?—I do not know, no more do you—
  And so good night.—Return we to our story:
'T was in November, when fine days are few,
  And the far mountains wax a little hoary,
And clap a white cape on their mantles blue;
  And the sea dashes round the promontory,
And the loud breaker boils against the rock,
And sober suns must set at five o'clock.

Digitized by Google

CXXXV.

'T was, as the watchmen say, a cloudy night;
No moon, no stars, the wind was low or loud
By gusts, and many a sparkling hearth was bright
With the piled wood, round which the family crowd;
There 's something cheerful in that sort of light,
Even as a summer sky 's without a cloud:
I 'm fond of fire, and crickets, and all that,
A lobster, salad, and champagne, and chat.

CXXXVI.

'T was midnight—Donna Julia was in bed,
Sleeping, most probably,—when at her door
Arose a clatter might awake the dead,
If they had never been awoke before,
And that they have been so we all have read,
And are to be so, at the least once more—
The door was fasten'd, but with voice and fist
First knocks were heard, then « Madam—madam— hist!

CXXXVII.

« For God's sake, madam—madam—here 's my master,
With more than half the city at his back—
Was ever heard of such a curst disaster!
'T is not my fault—I kept good watch—alack!
Do, pray, undo the bolt a little faster—
They 're on the stair just now, and in a crack
Will all be here; perhaps he yet may fly—
Surely the window 's not so *very* high!»

Digitized by Google

CXXXVIII.

By this time Don Alfonso was arrived,
With torches, friends, and servants in great number;
The major part of them had long been wived,
And therefore paused not to disturb the slumber
Of any wicked woman, who contrived
By stealth her husband's temples to encumber:
Examples of this kind are so contagious,
Were *one* not punish'd *all* would be outrageous.

CXXXIX.

I can't tell how, or why, or what suspicion
Could enter into Don Alfonso's head;
But for a cavalier of his condition
It surely was exceedingly ill-bred,
Without a word of previous admonition,
To hold a levee round his lady's bed,
And summon lackeys, arm'd with fire and sword,
To prove himself the thing he most abhorr'd.

CXL.

Poor Donna Julia, starting as from sleep,
(Mind—that I do not say—she had not slept)
Began at once to scream, and yawn, and weep;
Her maid Antonia, who was an adept,
Contrived to fling the bed-clothes in a heap,
As if she had just now from out them crept:
I can't tell why she should take all this trouble
To prove her mistress had heen sleeping double.

Digitized by Google

CXLI.

But Julia mistress, and Antonia maid,
Appear'd like two poor harmless women, who
Of goblins, but still more of men afraid,
Had thought one man might be deterr'd by two,
And therefore side by side were gently laid,
Until the hours of absence should run through,
And truant husband should return and say,
« My dear, I was the first who came away. »

CXLII.

Now Julia found at length a voice, and cried,
« In Heaven's name, Don Alfonso, what d' ye mean?
Has madness seized you? would that I had died
Ere such a monster's victim I had been!
What may this midnight violence betide,
A sudden fit of drunkenness or spleen?
Dare you suspect me, whom the thought would kill!
Search, then, the room! »—Alfonso said, « I will. »

CXLIII.

He search'd, *they* search'd, and rummaged every where,
Closet and clothes'-press, chest and window-seat,
And found much linen, lace, and several pair
Of stockings, slippers, brushes, combs, complete,
With other articles of ladies fair,
To keep them beautiful or leave them neat:
Arras they prick'd and curtains with their swords,
And wounded several shutters, and some boards.

Digitized by Google

CXLIV.

Under the bed they search'd, and there they found—
No matter what—it was not that they sought;
They open'd windows, gazing if the ground
Had signs or foot-marks, but the earth said nought,
And then they stared each others' faces round:
'T is odd, not one of all these seekers thought,
And seems to be almost a sort of blunder,
Of looking *in* the bed as well as under.

CXLV.

During this inquisition Julia's tongue
Was not asleep—« Yes, search and search, » she cried,
« Insult on insult heap, and wrong on wrong;
It was for this that I became a bride!
For this in silence I have suffer'd long
A husband like Alfonso at my side;
But now I 'll bear no more, nor here remain,
If there be law, or lawyers, in all Spain.

CXLVI.

« Yes, Do Alfonso! husband now no more,
If ever you indeed deserved the name,
Is 't worthy of your years?—you have threescore,
Fifty, or sixty—it is all the same—
Is 't wise or fitting causeless to explore
For facts against a virtuous woman's fame?
Ungrateful, perjured, barb'rous Don Alfonso,
How dare you think your lady would go on so?

Digitized by Google

CXLVII.

« Is it for this I have disdain'd to hold
The common privileges of my sex?
That I have chosen a confessor so old
And deaf, that any other it would vex,
And never once he has had cause to scold,
But found my very innocence perplex
So much, he always doubted I was married?—
How sorry you will be when I 've miscarried.

CXLVIII.

« Was it for this that no Cortejo ere
I yet have chosen from out the youth of Seville?
Is it for this I scarce went any where,
Except to bull-fights, mass, play, rout, and revel?
Is it for this, whate'er my suitors were,
I favour'd none—nay, was almost uncivil?
Is it for this that General Count O'Reilly,
Who took Algiers, declares I used him vilely?[6]

CXLIX.

« Did not th' Italian Musico Cazzani
Sing at my heart six months at least in vain?
Did not his countryman, Count Corniani,
Call me the only virtuous wife in Spain?
Were there not also Russians, English, many?
The Count Strongstroganoff I put in pain,
And Lord Mount Coffee-house, the Irish Peer,
Who kill'd himself for love (with wine) last year.

Digitized by Google

CL.

« Have I not had two bishops at my feet?
The Duke of Ichar, and Don Fernan Nunez,
And is it thus a faithful wife you treat?
I wonder in what quarter now the moon is:
I praise your vast forbearance not to beat
Me also, since the time so opportune is—
Oh, valiant man! with sword drawn and cock'd trigger,
Now, tell me, don't you cut a pretty figure?

CLI.

« Was it for this you took your sudden journey,
Under pretence of business indispensible,
With that sublime of rascals, your attorney,
Whom I see standing there, and looking sensible
Of having play'd the fool? though both I spurn, he
Deserves the worst, his conduct 's less defensible,
Because, no doubt, 't was for his dirty fee,
And not from any love to you nor me.

CLII.

« If he comes here to take a deposition,
By all means let the gentleman proceed;
You 've made th' apartment in a fit condition:—
There 's pen and ink for you, sir, when you need—
Let every thing be noted with precision,
I would not you for nothing should be feed—
But as my maid 's undress'd, pray turn your spies out.
« Oh! » sobb'd Antonia, « I could tear their eyes out.

Digitized by Google

CLIII.

« There is the closet, there the toilet, there
The ante-chamber—search them under, over:
There is the sofa, there the great arm-chair,
The chimney—which would really hold a lover.
I wish to sleep, and beg you will take care
And make no further noise, till you discover
The secret cavern of this lurking treasure—
And when 't is found, let me, too, have that pleasure.

CLIV.

« And now, hidalgo! now that you have thrown
Doubt upon me, confusion over all,
Pray have the courtesy to make it known—
Who is the man you search for? how d 'ye call
Him? what 's his lineage? let him but be shown—
I hope he 's young and handsome—is he tall?
Tell me—and be assured, that since you stain
My honour thus, it shall not be in vain.

CLV.

« At least, perhaps, he has not sixty years,
At that age he would be too old for slaughter,
Or for so young a husband's jealous fears—
(Antonia! let me have a glass of water.)
I am ashamed of having shed these tears,
They are unworthy of my father's daughter;
My mother dream'd not in my natal hour
That I should fall into a monster's power.

Digitized by Google

CLVI.

« Perhaps, 't is of Antonia you are jealous,
You saw that she was sleeping by my side
When you broke in upon us with your fellows:
Look where you please—we 've nothing, sir, to hide;
Only another time, I trust, you'll tell us,
Or for the sake of decency abide
A moment at the door, that we may be
Dress'd to receive so much good company.

CLVII.

« And now, sir, I have done, and say no more;
The little I have said may serve to show
The guileless heart in silence may grieve o'er
The wrongs to whose exposure it is slow;
I leave you to your conscience as before,
'T will one day ask you *why* you used me so?
And if you feel not then the bitterest grief!
Antonia! where's my pocket-handkerchief? »

CLVIII.

She ceased, and turn'd upon her pillow; pale
She lay, her dark eyes flashing through their tears,
Like skies that rain and lighten; as a veil,
Waved and o'ershading her wan cheek, appears
Her streaming hair; the black curls strive, but fail,
To hide the glossy shoulder, which uprears
Its snow through all;— her soft lips lie apart,
And louder than her breathing beats her heart.

Digitized by Google

CLIX.

The Senhor Don Alfonso stood confused;
  Antonia bustled round the ransack'd room,
And, turning up her nose, with looks abused
  Her master, and his myrmidons, of whom
Not one, except the attorney, was amused;
  He, like Achates, faithful to the tomb,
So there were quarrels, cared not for the cause,
Knowing they must be settled by the laws.

CLX.

With prying snub-nose, and small eyes, he stood,
  Following Antonia's motions here and there,
With much suspicion in his attitude;
  For reputations he had little care,
So that a suit or action were made good;
  Small pity had he for the young and fair,
And ne'er believed in negatives, till these
Were proved by competent false witnesses.

CLXI.

But Don Alfonso stood with downcast looks,
  And, truth to say, he made a foolish figure;
When, after searching in five hundred nooks,
  And treating a young wife with so much rigour,
He gain'd no point, except some self-rebukes,
  Added to those his lady with such vigour
Had pour'd upon him for the last half-hour,
Quick, thick, and heavy—as a thunder-shower.

Digitized by Google

CLXII.

At first he tried to hammer an excuse,
To which the sole reply were tears, and sobs,
And indications of hysterics, whose
Prologue is always certain throes and throbs,
Gasps, and whatever else the owners choose;
Alfonso saw his wife, and thought of Job's;
He saw too, in perspective, her relations,
And then he tried to muster all his patience.

CLXIII.

He stood in act to speak, or rather stammer,
But sage Antonia cut him short, before
The anvil of his speech received the hammer,
With « Pray, sir, leave the room, and say no more,
Or madam dies.»—Alfonso mutter'd « D—n her,»
But nothing else, the time of words was o'er;
He cast a rueful look or two, and did,
He knew not wherefore, that which he was bid.

CLXIV.

With him retired his *posse comitatus*,
The attorney last, who linger'd near the door,
Reluctantly, still tarrying there as late as
Antonia let him—not a little sore
At this most strange and unexplain'd *hiatus*
In Don Alfonso's facts, which just now wore
An awkward look; as he revolved the case
The door was fasten'd in his legal face.

Digitized by Google

CLXV.

No sooner was it bolted, than—Oh shame!
Oh sin! Oh sorrow! and Oh womankind!
How can you do such things and keep your fame,
Unless this world, and t' other too, be blind?
Nothing so dear as an unfilch'd good name!
But to proceed—for there is more behind;
With much heartfelt reluctance be it said,
Young Juan slipp'd, half smother'd, from the bed.

CLXVI.

He had been hid—I don't pretend to say
How, nor can I indeed describe the where—
Young, slender, and pack'd easily, he lay,
No doubt, in little compass, round or square;
But pity him I neither must nor may
His suffocation by that pretty pair;
'T were better, sure, to die so, than be shut
With maudlin Clarence in his malmsey butt.

CLXVII.

And, secondly, I pity not, because
He had no business to commit a sin,
Forbid by heavenly, fined by human laws,
At least 't was rather early to begin;
But at sixteen the conscience rarely gnaws
So much as when we call our old debts in
At sixty years, and draw the accompts of evil,
And find a deuced balance with the devil.

Digitized by Google

CLXVIII.

Of his position I can give no notion;
'T is written in the Hebrew chronicle,
How the physicians, leaving pill and potion,
Prescrib'd, by way of blister, a young belle,
When old king David's blood grew dull in motion,
And that the medicine answer'd very well;
Perhaps 't was in a different way applied,
For David lived, but Juan nearly died.

CLXIX.

What 's to be done? Alfonso will be back
The moment he has sent his fools away.
Antonia's skill was put upon the rack,
But no device could be brought into play—
And how to parry the renew'd attack?
Besides, it wanted but few hours of day:
Antonia puzzled; Julia did not speak,
But press'd her bloodless lip to Juan's cheek.

CLXX.

He turn'd his lip to hers, and with his hand
Call'd back the tangles of her wand'ring hair;
Even then their love they could not all command,
And half forgot their danger and despair:
Antonia's patience now was at a stand—
« Come, come, 't is no time now for fooling there,»
She whisper'd, in great wrath—« I must deposit
This pretty gentleman within the closet:

Digitized by Google

CLXXI.

« Pray, keep your nonsense for some luckier night,
Who can have put my master in this mood?
What will become on 't—I 'm in such a fright.—
The devil 's in the urchin, and no good—
Is this a time for giggling? this a plight?
Why don't you know that it may end in blood?
You 'll lose your life, and I shall lose my place,
My mistress all, for that half girlish face.

CLXXII.

« Had it but been for a stout cavalier
Of twenty-five or thirty—(Come; make haste)
But for a child, what piece of work is here!
I really, madam, wonder at your taste—
(Come, sir, get in)—my master must be near,
There, for the present, at the least he 's fast,
And if we can but till the morning keep
Our counsel—(Juan, mind, you must not sleep.»)

CLXXIII.

Now, Don Alfonso entering, but alone,
Closed the oration of the trusty maid;
She loiter'd, and he told her to be gone,
An order somewhat sullenly obey'd;
However, present remedy was none,
And no great good seem'd answer'd if she staid:
Regarding both with slow and sidelong view,
She snuff'd the candle, curtsied, and withdrew.

Digitized by Google

CLXXIV.

Alfonso paused a minute—then begun
Some strange excuses for his late proceeding;
He would not justify what he had done,
To say the best, it was extreme ill-breeding;
But there were ample reasons for it, none
Of which he specified in this his pleading;
His speech was a fine sample, on the whole,
Of rhetoric, which the learn'd call *rigmarole.*

CLXXV.

Julia said nought; though all the while there rose
A ready answer, which at once enables
A matron, who her husband's foible knows,
By a few timely words to turn the tables,
Which if it does not silence, still must pose,
Even if it should comprise a pack of fables;
'T is to retort with firmness, and when he
Suspects with *one*, do you reproach with *three.*

CLXXVI.

Julia, in fact, had tolerable grounds,
Alfonso's loves with Inez were well known;
But whether 't was that one's own guilt confounds—
But that can't be, as has been often shown,
A lady with apologies abounds;
It might be that her silence sprang alone
From delicacy to Don Juan's ear,
To whom she knew his mother's fame was dear.

Digitized by Google

CLXXVII.

There might be one more motive, which makes two,
  Alfonso ne'er to Juan had alluded,
Mention'd his jealousy, but never who
  Had been the happy lover, he concluded
Conceal'd amongst his premises; 't is true,
  His mind the more o'er this its mystery brooded;
To speak of Inez now were, one may say,
Like throwing Juan in Alfonso's way.

CLXXVIII.

A hint in tender cases is enough;
  Silence is best, besides there is a *tact*
(That modern phrase appears to be sad stuff,
  But it will serve to keep my verse compact.)
Which keeps, when push'd by questions rather rough,
  A lady always distant from the fact—
The charming creatures lie with such a grace,
There 's nothing so becoming to the face.

CLXXIX.

They blush, and we believe them; at least I
  Have always done so; 't is of no great use,
In any case, attempting a reply,
  For then their eloquence grows quite profuse;
And when at length they're out of breath, they sigh,
  And cast their languid eyes down, and let loose
A tear or two, and then we make it up;
And then—and then—and then—sit down and sup.

Digitized by Google

CLXXX.

Alfonso closed his speech, and begg'd her pardon,
Which Julia half withheld, and then half granted,
And laid conditions, he thought, very hard on,
Denying several little things he wanted:
He stood like Adam lingering near his garden,
With useless penitence perplex'd and haunted,
Beseeching she no further would refuse,
When lo! he stumbled o'er a pair of shoes.

CLXXXI.

A pair of shoes!—what then? not much, if they
Are such as fit with lady's feet, but these
(No one can tell how much I grieve to say)
Were masculine; to see them and to seize
Was but a moment's act.—Ah! well-a-day!
My teeth begin to chatter, my veins freeze—
Alfonso first examined well their fashion,
And then flew out into another passion.

CLXXXII.

He left the room for his relinquish'd sword,
And Julia instant to the closet flew,
« Fly, Juan, fly!—for Heaven's sake not a word—
The door is open—you may yet slip through
The passage you so often have explored.——
Here is the garden-key—fly—fly—adieu!
Haste—haste! I hear Alfonso's hurrying feet—
Day has not broke—there 's no one in the street. »

Digitized by Google

CLXXXIII.

None can say that this was not good advice,
The only mischief was, it came too late;
Of all experience 't is the usual price,
A sort of income-tax laid on by fate:
Juan had reach'd the room-door in a trice,
And might have done so by the garden-gate,
But met Alfonso in his dressing-gown,
Who threaten'd death—so Juan knock'd him down.

CLXXXIV.

Dire was the scuffle, and out went the light,
Antonia cried out « Rape!» and Julia « Fire!»
But not a servant stirr'd to aid the fight.
Alfonso, pommell'd to his heart's desire,
Swore lustily he 'd be revenged this night;
And Juan, too, blasphemed an octave higher,
His blood was up; though young he was a Tartar,
And not at all disposed to prove a martyr.

CLXXXV.

Alfonso's sword had dropp'd ere he could draw it,
And they continued battling hand to hand,
For Juan very luckily ne'er saw it;
His temper not being under great command,
If at that moment he had chanced to claw it,
Alfonso's days had not been in the land
Much longer.—Think of husbands', lovers' lives!
And how ye may be doubly widows—wives!

Digitized by Google

CLXXXVI.

Alfonso grappled to detain the foe,
And Juan throttled him to get away,
And blood ('t was from the nose) began to flow;
At last, as they more faintly wrestling lay,
Juan contrived to give an awkward blow,
And then his only garment quite gave way;
He fled, like Joseph, leaving it; but there,
I doubt, all likeness ends between the pair.

CLXXXVII.

Lights came at length, and men, and maids, who found
An awkward spectacle their eyes before!
Antonia in hysterics, Julia swoon'd,
Alfonso leaning, breathless, by the door,
Some half-torn drapery scatter'd on the ground,
Some blood, and several footsteps, but—no more:
Juan the gate gain'd, turn'd the key about,
And liking not the inside, lock'd the out.

CLXXXVIII.

Here ends this canto,—need I sing, or say,
How Juan, naked, favour'd by the night,
Who favours what she should not, found his way,
And reach'd his home in this unseemly plight?
The pleasant scandal which arose next day,
The nine days' wonder which was brought to light,
And how Alfonso sued for a divorce,
Were in the English newspapers, of course.

Digitized by Google

CLXXXIX.

If you would like to see the whole proceedings,
The depositions, and the cause at full,
The names of all the witnesses, the pleadings
Of counsel to non-suit, or to annul,
There 's more than one edition, and the readings
Are various, but they none of them are dull,
The best is that in short-hand ta'en by Gurney,
Who to Madrid on purpose made a journey.

CXC.

But Donna Inez, to divert the train
Of one of the most circulating scandals
That had for centuries been known in Spain,
At least since the retirement of the Vandals,
First vow'd (and never had she vow'd in vain)
To Virgin Mary several pounds of candles;
And then, by the advice of some old ladies,
She sent her son to be shipp'd off from Cadiz.

CXCI.

She had resolved that he should travel through
All European climes, by land or sea,
To mend his former morals, and get new,
Especially in France and Italy
(At least this is the thing most people do).
Julia was sent into a convent; she
Grieved, but, perhaps, her feelings may be better
Shown in the following copy of her letter.

Digitized by Google

CXCII.

« They tell me 't is decided; you depart:
'T is wise—'t is well, but not the less a pain;
I have no further claim on your young heart,
Mine is the victim, and would be again;
To love too much has been the only art
I used;—I write in haste, and if a stain
Be on this sheet, 't is not what it appears,
My eyeballs burn and throb, but have no tears.

CXCIII.

« I loved, I love you, for this love have lost
State, station, heaven, mankind's, my own esteem,
And yet cannot regret what it hath cost,
So dear is still the memory of that dream;
Yet, if I name my guilt, 't is not to boast,
None can deem harshlier of me than I deem:
I trace this scrawl because I cannot rest—
I 've nothing to reproach, or to request.

CXCIV.

« Man's love is of man's life a thing apart,
'T is woman's whole existence; man may range
The court, camp, church, the vessel, and the mart,
Sword, gown, gain, glory, offer in exchange
Pride, fame, ambition, to fill up his heart,
And few there are, whom these cannot estrange;
Men have all these resources, we but one,
To love again, and be again undone.

Digitized by Google

CXCV.

« You will proceed in pleasure, and in pride,
Beloved, and loving many; all is o'er
For me on earth, except some years to hide
My shame and sorrow deep in my heart's core;
These I could bear, but cannot cast aside
The passion which still rages as before;
And so farewell—forgive me, love me—No,
That word is idle now—but let it go.

CXCVI.

« My breast has been all weakness, is so yet;
But still I think I can collect my mind;
My blood still rushes where my spirit's set,
As roll the waves before the settled wind;
My heart is feminine, nor can forget—
To all, except one image, madly blind;
So shakes the needle, and so stands the pole,
As vibrates my fond heart to my fix'd soul.

CXCVII.

« I have no more to say, but linger still,
And dare not set my seal upon this sheet,
And yet I may as well the task fulfil,
My misery can scarce be more complete:
I had not lived till now, could sorrow kill;
Death shuns the wretch who fain the blow would meet,
And I must even survive this last adieu,
And bear with life, to love and pray for you!»

Digitized by Google

CXCVIII.

This note was written upon gilt-edged paper
With a neat little crow quill, slight and new;
Her small white hand could hardly reach the taper,
It trembled as magnetic needles do,
And yet she did not let one tear escape her;
The seal a sunflower; *Elle vous suit partout*,
The motto, cut upon a white cornelian;
The wax was superfine, its hue vermilion.

CXCIX.

This was Don Juan's earliest scrape; but whether
I shall proceed with his adventures is
Dependant on the public altogether;
We'll see, however, what they say to this,
Their favour in an author's cap's a feather,
And no great mischief's done by their caprice;
And if their approbation we experience,
Perhaps they'll have some more about a year hence.

CC.

My poem's epic, and is meant to be
Divided in twelve books; each book containing,
With love and war, a heavy gale at sea,
A list of ships, and captains, and kings reigning,
New characters; the episodes are three:
A panorama view of hell's in training
After the style of Virgil and of Homer,
So that my name of epic's no misnomer.

Digitized by Google

CCI.

All these things will be specified in time,
With strict regard to Aristotle's rules,
The *vade mecum* of the true sublime,
Which makes so many poets, and some fools:
Prose poets like blank verse, I 'm fond of rhyme,
Good workmen never quarrel with their tools;
I 've got new mythological machinery,
And very handsome supernatural scenery.

CCII.

There 's only one slight difference between
Me and my epic brethren gone before,
And here the advantage is my own, I ween;
(Not that I have not several merits more,
But this will more peculiarly be seen)
They so embellish, that 't is quite a bore
Their labyrinth of fables to thread through,
Whereas this story 's actually true.

CCIII.

If any person doubt it, I appeal
To history, tradition, and to facts,
To newspapers, whose truth all know and feel,
To plays in five, and operas in three acts;
All these confirm my statement a good deal,
But that which more completely faith exacts
Is, that myself, and several now in Seville,
Saw Juan's last elopement with the devil.

Digitized by Google

CCIV.

If ever I should condescend to prose,
  I'll write poetical commandments, which
Shall supersede beyond all doubt all those
  That went before; in these I shall enrich
My text with many things that no one knows,
  And carry precept to the highest pitch;
I'll call the work « Longinus o'er a Bottle;
Or, Every Poet his *own* Aristotle. »

CCV.

Thou shalt believe in Milton, Dryden, Pope;
  Thou shalt not set up Wordsworth, Coleridge, Southey,
Because the first is crazed beyond all hope,
  The second drunk, the third so quaint and mouthey;
With Crabbe it may be difficult to cope,
  And Campbell's Hippocrene is somewhat drouthy:
Thou shalt not steal from Samuel Rogers, nor
Commit flirtation with the muse of Moore.

CCVI.

Thou shalt not covet Mr Sotheby's muse,
  His Pegasus, nor any thing that's his;
Thou shalt not bear false witness like « the Blues, »
  (There's one, at least, is very fond of this;)
Thou shalt not write, in short, but what I choose:
  This is true criticism, and you may kiss—
Exactly as you please, or not, the rod,
But if you don't, I'll lay it on by . . . !

Digitized by Google

CCVII.

If any person should presume to assert
This story is not moral, first, I pray
That they will not cry out before they 're hurt,
Then that they 'll read it o'er again, and say
(But, doubtless, nobody will be so pert)
That this is not a moral tale, though gay;
Besides, in canto twelfth, I mean to show,
The very place where wicked people go.

CCVIII.

If, after all, there should be some so blind
To their own good, this warning to despise,
Led by some tortuosity of mind,
Not to believe my verse and their own eyes,
And cry that they « the moral cannot find,»
I tell him, if a clergyman, he lies;
Should captains the remark or critics make,
They also lie too—under a mistake.

CCIX.

The public approbation I expect,
And beg they 'll take my word about the moral,
Which I with their amusement will connect,
(So children cutting teeth receive a coral;)
Meantime, they 'll doubtless please to recollect
My epical pretensions to the laurel:
For fear some prudish readers should grow skittish,
I 've bribed my grandmother's review—the British.

Digitized by Google

CCX.

I sent it in a letter to the editor,
  Who thank'd me duly by return of post—
I 'm for a handsome article his creditor;
  Yet, if my gentle muse he please to roast,
And break a promise after having made it her,
  Denying the receipt of what it cost,
And smear his page with gall instead of honey,
All I can say is—that he had the money.

CCXI.

I think that with this holy new alliance
  I may ensure the public, and defy
All other magazines of art or science,
  Daily, or monthly, or three monthly; I
Have not essay'd to multiply their clients,
  Because they tell me 't were in vain to try,
And that the Edinburgh Review, and Quarterly,
Treat a dissenting author very martyrly.

CCXII.

Non ego ferrem calidâ juventâ
  Consule Planco, Horace said, and so
Say I; by which quotation there is meant a
  Hint that some six or seven good years ago
(Long ere I dreamt of dating from the Brenta)
  I was most ready to return a blow,
And would not brook at all this sort of thing
In my hot youth—when George the Third was king.

Digitized by Google

CCXIII.

But now at thirty years my hair is gray—
(I wonder what it will be like at forty?
I thought of a peruke the other day)
My heart is not much greener; and, in short, I
Have squander'd my whole summer while 't was May,
And feel no more the spirit to retort; I
Have spent my life, both interest and principal,
And deem not, what I deem'd, my soul invincible.

CCXIV.

No more—no more— Oh! never more on me
The freshness of the heart can fall like dew,
Which out of all the lovely things we see
Extracts emotions beautiful and new,
Hived in our bosoms like the bag o' the bee:
Think'st thou the honey with those objects grew?
Alas! 't was not in them, but in thy power
To double even the sweetness of a flower.

CCXV.

No more—no more—Oh! never more, my heart,
Canst thou be my sole world, my universe!
Once all in all, but now a thing apart,
Thou canst not be my blessing or my curse:
The illusion's gone for ever, and thou art
Insensible, I trust, but none the worse,
And in thy stead I've got a deal of judgment,
Though Heaven knows how it ever found a lodgement.

Digitized by Google

CCXVI.

My day's of love are over; me no more[7]
The charms of maid, wife, and still less of widow,
Can make the fool of which they made before,
In short I must not lead the life I did do;
The credulous hope of mutual minds is o'er,
The copious use of claret is forbid too,
So for a good old-gentlemanly vice,
I think I must take up with avarice.

CCXVII.

Ambition was my idol, which was broken
Before the shrines of sorrow and of pleasure,
And the two last have left me many a token
O'er which reflection may be made at leisure:
Now, like Friar Bacon's brazen head, I've spoken,
« Time is, time was, time's past, » a chymic treasure
Is glittering youth, which I have spent betimes—
My heart in passion, and my head on rhymes.

CCXVIII.

What is the end of fame? 't is but to fill
A certain portion of uncertain paper;
Some liken it to climbing up a hill,
Whose summit, like all hills, is lost in vapour:
For this men write, speak, preach, and heroes kill,
And bards burn what they call their « midnight taper, »
To have, when the original is dust,
A name, a wretched picture, and worse bust.

Digitized by Google

CCXIX.

What are the hopes of man? old Egypt's king
  Cheops erected the first pyramid
And largest, thinking it was just the thing
  To keep his memory whole, and mummy hid;
But somebody or other rummaging,
  Burglariously broke his coffin's lid:
Let not a monument give you or me hopes,
Since not a pinch of dust remains of Cheops.

CCXX.

But I, being fond of true philosophy,
  Say very often to myself, « Alas!
All things that have been born were born to die,
  And flesh (which death mows down to hay) is grass;
You 've pass'd your youth not so unpleasantly,
  And if you had it o'er again—'t would pass—
So thank your stars that matters are no worse,
And read your bible, sir, and mind your purse. »

CCXXI.

But for the present, gentle reader! and
  Still gentler purchaser! the bard—that 's I—
Must, with permission, shake you by the hand,
  And so your humble servant, and good bye!
We meet again, if we should understand
  Each other; and if not, I shall not try
Your patience further than by this short sample—
'T were well if others follow'd my example.

Digitized by Google

CXXII.

« Go, little book, from this my solitude !
I cast thee on the waters—go thy ways !
And if, as I believe, thy vein be good,
The world will find thee after many days. »
When Southey's read, and Wordsworth understood,
I can't help putting in my claim to praise—
The four first rhymes are Southey's every line :
For God's sake ! reader, take them not for mine.

END OF CANTO FIRST.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

NOTES TO CANTO I.

Note 1, page 4, stanza v.

Brave men were living before Agamemnon, *etc.*

«Vixere fortes ante Agamemnona,» *etc.*—HORACE.

Note 2, page 8, stanza XVII.

Save thine «incomparable oil,» Macassar!

«Description des *vertus incomparables* de l'huile de Macassar.»—See the Advertisement.

Note 3, page 17, stanza XLII.

Although Longinus tells us there is no hymn
Where the sublime soars forth on wings more ample; *etc.*

See Longinus, Section 10, «ἵνα μὴ ἕν τι περὶ αὐπὴν πάθος φαίνηται, παθῶν δὲ σύνοδος.»

Note 4, page 17, stanza XLIV.

They only add them all in an appendix, *etc.*

Fact. There is, or was, such an edition, with all the obnoxious epigrams of Martial placed by themselves at the end.

Note 5, page 32, stanza LXXXVIII.

The bard I quote from does not sing amiss, *etc.*

Campbell's Gertrude of Wyoming, (I think) the opening of Canto II; but quote from memory.

Digitized by Google

Note 6, page 52, stanza CXLVIII.

Is it for this that General Count O'Reilly,
Who took Algiers, declares I used him vilely?

Donna Julia here made a mistake. Count O'Reilly did not take Algiers—but Algiers very nearly took him: he and his army and fleet retreated with great loss, and not much credit, from before that city in the year 17—.

Note 7, page 75, stanza CCXVI.

« My days of love are over; me no more *etc.*

Me nec femina, nec puer
Jam, nec spes animi credula mutui,
Nec certare juvat mero;
Nec vincire novis tempora floribus. »

Digitized by Google

DON JUAN.

CANTO II.

I.

Oh ye! who teach the ingenuous youth of nations,
Holland, France, England, Germany, or Spain,
I pray ye flog them upon all occasions,
It mends their morals; never mind the pain:
The best of mothers and of educations
In Juan's case were but employ'd in vain,
Since in a way, that 's rather of the oddest, he
Became divested of his native modesty.

II.

Had he but been placed at a public school,
In the third form, or even in the fourth,
His daily task had kept his fancy cool,
At least, had he been nurtured in the north;
Spain may prove an exception to the rule,
But then exceptions always proves its worth—
A lad of sixteen causing a divorce,
Puzzled his tutors very much, of course.

Digitized by Google

III.

I can't say that it puzzles me at all,
  If all things be consider'd: first there was
His lady mother, mathematical,
  A—— never mind; his tutor an old ass;
A pretty woman—(that's quite natural,
  Or else the thing had hardly come to pass;)
A husband rather old, not much in unity
With his young wife—a time, and opportunity.

IV.

Well—well, the world must turn upon its axis,
  And all mankind turn with it, heads or tails;
And live and die, make love and pay our taxes,
  And as the veering wind shifts, shift our sails;
The king commands us, and the doctor quacks us,
  The priest instructs, and so our life exhales,
A little breath, love, wine, ambition, fame,
Fighting, devotion, dust—perhaps a name.

V.

I said, that Juan had been sent to Cadiz—
  A pretty town—I recollect it well—
'T is there the mart of the colonial trade is,
  (Or was, before Peru learn'd to rebel)
And such sweet girls—I mean such graceful ladies,
  Their very walk would make your bosom swell;
I can't describe it, though so much it strike,
Nor liken it—I never saw the like:

Digitized by Google

VI.

An Arab horse, a stately stag, a barb
  New broke, a camelopard, a gazelle,
No—none of these will do :—and then their garb!
  Their veil and petticoat—Alas! to dwell
Upon such things, would very near absorb
  A canto—then their feet and ancles—well,
Thank Heaven I 've got no metaphor quite ready,
(And so, my sober muse—come let 's be steady—

VII.

Chaste muse!—well, if you must, you must)—the veil
  Thrown back a moment with the glancing hand,
While the o'erpowering eye, which turns you pale,
  Flashes into the heart:—All-sunny land
Of love! when I forget you, may I fail
  To—say my prayers—but never was there plann'd
A dress through which the eyes give such a volley,
Excepting the Venetian Fazzioli.

VIII.

But to our tale :—The Donna Inez sent
  Her son to Cadiz only to embark;
To stay there had not answer'd her intent;
  But why?—we leave the reader in the dark—
'T was for a voyage the young man was meant,
  As if a Spanish ship were Noah's ark,
To wean him from the wickedness of earth,
And send him, like a dove of promise, forth.

Digitized by Google

IX.

Don Juan bid his valet pack his things
According to direction; then received
A lecture and some money; for four springs
He was to travel; and though Inez grieved
(As every kind of parting has its stings),
She hoped he would improve—perhaps believed;
A letter, too, she gave (he never read it)
Of good advice—and two or three of credit.

X.

In the mean time, to pass her hours away,
Brave Inez now set up a Sunday school
For naughty children, who would rather play
(Like truant rogues) the devil, or the fool;
Infants of three years old were taught that day,
Dunces were whipt, or set upon a stool:
The great success of Juan's education,
Spurr'd her to teach another generation.

XI.

Juan embark'd—the ship got under-weigh,
The wind was fair, the water passing rough;
A devil of a sea rolls in that bay,
As I, who 've cross'd it oft, know well enough;
And, standing upon deck, the dashing spray
Flies in one's face, and makes it weather-tough.
And there he stood to take, and take again,
His first, perhaps his last—farewell of Spain.

Digitized by Google

XII.

I can't but say it is an awkward sight
  To see one's native land receding through
The growing waters; it unmans one quite,
  Especially when life is rather new:
I recollect Great Britain's coast looks white,
  But almost every other country 's blue,
When gazing on them, mystified by distance,
We enter on our nautical existence.

XIII.

So Juan stood, bewilder'd, on the deck:
  The wind sung, cordage strain'd, and sailors swore,
And the ship creak'd, the town became a speck,
  From which away so fair and fast they bore.
The best of remedies is a beef-steak
  Against sea-sickness: try it, sir, before
You sneer, and I assure you this is true,
For I have found it answer—so may you.

XIV.

Don Juan stood, and, gazing from the stern,
  Beheld his native Spain receding far:
First partings form a lesson hard to learn,
  Even nations feel this when they go to war;
There is a sort of unexpress'd concern,
  A kind of shock that sets one's heart ajar:
At leaving even the most unpleasant people
And places, one keeps looking at the steeple.

Digitized by Google

XV.

But Juan had got many things to leave,
His mother, and a mistress, and no wife,
So that he had much better cause to grieve
Than many persons more advanced in life;
And if we now and then a sigh must heave
At quitting even those we quit in strife,
No doubt we weep for those the heart endears—
That is, till deeper griefs congeal our tears.

XVI.

So Juan wept, as wept the captive Jews
By Babel's waters, still remembering Sion:
I 'd weep, but mine is not a weeping muse,
And such light griefs are not a thing to die on;
Young men should travel, if but to amuse
Themselves; and the next time their servants tie on
Behind their carriages their new portmanteau,
Perhaps it may be lined with this my canto.

XVII.

And Juan wept, and much he sigh'd and thought,
While his salt tears dropp'd into the salt sea,
« Sweets to the sweet; » (I like so much to quote;
You must excuse this extract, 't is where she,
The Queen of Denmark, for Ophelia brought
Flowers to the grave;) and, sobbing often, he
Reflected on his present situation,
And seriously resolved on reformation.

Digitized by Google

XVIII.

« Farewell, my Spain! a long farewell!» he cried,
« Perhaps I may revisit thee no more,
But die, as many an exiled heart hath died,
Of its own thirst to see again thy shore:
Farewell, where Guadalquiver's waters glide!
Farewell, my mother! and since all is o'er,
Farewell, too, dearest Julia!—(here he drew
Her letter out again, and read it through.)

XIX.

« And oh! if e'er I should forget, I swear—
But that 's impossible, and cannot be—
Sooner shall this blue ocean melt to air,
Sooner shall earth resolve itself to sea,
Than I resign thine image, oh! my fair!
Or think of any thing excepting thee;
A mind diseased no remedy can physic »—
Here the ship gave a lurch, and he grew sea-sick.

XX.

« Sooner shall heaven kiss earth »—(here he fell sicker)
« Oh, Julia, what is every other wo?—
(For God's sake let me have a glass of liquor—
Pedro! Battista! help me down below,)
Julia, my love!—(you rascal, Pedro, quicker)
Oh Julia!—(this cursed vessel pitches so)—
Beloved Julia, hear me still beseeching!»
(Here he grew inarticulate with retching.)

Digitized by Google

XXI.

He felt that chilling heaviness of heart,
Or rather stomach, which, alas! attends,
Beyond the best apothecary's art,
The loss of love, the treachery of friends,
Or death of those we dote on, when a part
Of us dies with them as each fond hope ends:
No doubt he would have been much more pathetic,
But the sea acted as a strong emetic.

XXII.

Love 's a capricious power; I 've known it hold
Out through a fever caused by its own heat,
But be much puzzled by a cough and cold,
And find a quinsy very hard to treat:
Against all noble maladies he 's bold,
But vulgar illnesses don't like to meet,
Nor that a sneeze should interrupt his sigh,
Nor inflammations redden his blind eye.

XXIII.

But worst of all is nausea, or a pain
About the lower region of the bowels;
Love, who heroically breathes a vein,
Shrinks from the application of hot towels,
And purgatives are dangerous to his reign,
Sea-sickness death: his love was perfect, how else
Could Juan's passion, while the billows roar,
Resist his stomach, ne'er at sea before?

Digitized by Google

XXIV.

The ship, call'd the most holy « Trinadada, »
  Was steering duly for the port Leghorn;
For there the Spanish family Moncada
  Were settled long ere Juan's sire was born:
They were relations, and for them he had a
  Letter of introduction, which the morn
Of his departure had been sent him by
His Spanish friends for those in Italy.

XXV.

His suite consisted of three servants, and
  A tutor, the licentiate Pedrillo,
Who several languages did understand,
  But now lay sick and speechless on his pillow,
And, rocking in his hammock, long'd for land,
  His headache being increased by every billow,
And the waves oozing through the port-hole made
His birth a little damp, and him afraid.

XXVI.

'T was not without some reason, for the wind
  Increased at night, until it blew a gale;
And though 't was not much to a naval mind,
  Some landsmen would have look'd a little pale,
For sailors are, in fact, a different kind:
  At sunset they began to take in sail,
For the sky show'd it would come on to blow,
And carry away, perhaps, a mast or so.

Digitized by Google

XXVII.

At one o'clock the wind with sudden shift
  Threw the ship right into the trough of the sea,
Which struck her aft and made an awkward rift,
  Started the sternpost, also shatter'd the
Whole of her stern frame, and ere she could lift
  Herself out from her present jeopardy
The rudder tore away; 't was time to sound
The pumps, and there were four feet water found.

XXVIII.

One gang of people instantly was put
  Upon the pumps, and the remainder set
To get up part of the cargo, and what not,
  But they could not come at the leak as yet;
At last they did get at it really, but
  Still their salvation was an even bet;
The water rush'd through in a way quite puzzling,
While they thrust sheets, shirts, jackets, bales of muslin,

XXIX.

Into the opening! but all such ingredients
  Would have been vain, and they must have gone down,
Despite of all their efforts and expedients,
  But for the pumps; I 'm glad to make them known
To all the brother tars who may have need hence,
  For fifty tons of water were upthrown
By them per hour, and they had all been undone,
  But for the maker, Mr Mann, of London.

Digitized by Google

XXX.

As day advanced the weather seem'd to abate,
  And then the leak they reckon'd to reduce,
And keep the ship afloat, though three feet yet
  Kept two hand and one chain-pump still in use.
The wind blew fresh again: as it grew late
  A squall came on, and, while some guns broke loose,
A gust—which all descriptive power transcends—
Laid with one blast the ship on her beam ends.

XXXI.

There she lay motionless, and seem'd upset:
  The water left the hold, and wash'd the decks,
And made a scene men do not soon forget,
  For they remember battles, fires, and wrecks,
Or any other thing that brings regret,
  Or breaks their hopes, or hearts, or heads, or necks:
Thus drownings are much talk'd of by the divers
And swimmers who may chance to be survivers.

XXXII.

Immediately the masts were cut away,
  Both main and mizen; first the mizen went,
The mainmast follow'd; but the ship still lay
  Like a mere log, and baffled our intent.
Foremast and bowsprit were cut down, and they
  Eased her at last (although we never meant
To part with all till every hope was blighted),
And then with violence the old ship righted.

Digitized by Google

XXXIII.

It may be easily supposed, while this
Was going on, some people were unquiet,
That passengers would find it much amiss
To lose their lives as well as spoil their diet;
That even the able seaman, deeming his
Days nearly o'er, might be disposed to riot,
As upon such occasions tars will ask
For grog, and sometimes drink rum from the cask.

XXXIV.

There 's nought, no doubt, so much the spirit calms
As rum and true religion; thus it was,
Some plunder'd, some drank spirits, some sang psalms,
The high wind made the treble, and as bass
The hoarse harsh waves kept time; fright cured the qualms
Of all the luckless landsmen's sea-sick maws:
Strange sounds of wailing, blasphemy, devotion,
Clamour'd in chorus to the roaring ocean.

XXXV.

Perhaps more mischief had been done, but for
Our Juan, who, with sense beyond his years,
Got to the spirit-room, and stood before
It with a pair of pistols: and their fears,
As if death were more dreadful by his door
Of fire than water, spite of oaths and tears,
Kept still aloof the crew, who, ere they sunk,
Thought it would be becoming to die drunk.

Digitized by Google

XXXVI.

« Give us more grog,» they cried, « for it will be
All one an hour hence.» Juan answer'd, « no!
'T is true that death awaits both you and me,
But let us die like men, not sink below
Like brutes:»—and thus his dangerous post kept he,
And none liked to anticipate the blow;
And even Pedrillo, his most reverend tutor,
Was for some rum a disappointed suitor.

XXXVII.

The good old gentleman was quite aghast,
And made a loud and pious lamentation;
Repented all his sins and made a last
Irrevocable vow of reformation;
Nothing should tempt him more (this peril past)
To quit his academic occupation,
In cloisters of the classic Salamanca,
To follow Juan's wake like Sancho Panca.

XXXVIII.

But now there came a flash of hope once more;
Day broke, and the wind lull'd; the masts were gone,
The leak increased; shoals round her, but no shore,
The vessel swam, yet still she held her own.
They tried the pumps again; and though before
Their desperate efforts seem'd all useless grown,
A glimpse of sunshine set some hands to bale—
The stronger pump'd, the weaker thrumm'd a sail.

Digitized by Google

XXXIX.

Under the vessel's keel the sail was past,
  And for the moment it had some effect,
But with a leak, and not a stick of mast,
  Nor rag of canvass, what could they expect?
But still 't is best to struggle to the last,
  'T is never too late to be wholly wreck'd;
And though 't is true that man can only die once,
'T is not so pleasant in the Gulf of Lyons.

XL.

There winds and waves had hurl'd them, and from thence,
  Without their will, they carried them away;
For they were forced with steering to dispense,
  And never had, as yet, a quiet day
On which they might repose, or even commence
  A jurymast or rudder, or could say
The ship would swim an hour, which by good luck
Still swam—though not exactly like a duck.

XLI.

The wind, in fact, perhaps was rather less,
  But the ship labour'd so, they scarce could hope
To weather out much longer; the distress
  Was also great with which they had to cope,
For want of water, and their solid mess
  Was scant enough: in vain the telescope
Was used—nor sail nor shore appear'd in sight,
Nought but the heavy sea, and coming night.

Digitized by Google

XLII.

Again the weather threaten'd—again blew
  A gale, and in the fore and after-hold
Water appear'd; yet though the people knew
  All this, the most were patient, and some bold,
Until the chains and leathers were worn through
  Of all our pumps;—a wreck complete she roll'd,
At mercy of the waves, whose mercies are
Like human beings' during civil war.

XLIII.

Then came the carpenter, at last, with tears
  In his rough eyes, and told the captain, he
Could do no more; he was a man in years,
  And long had voyaged through many a stormy sea,
And if he wept at length, they were not fears
  That made his eyelids as a woman's be,
But he, poor fellow, had a wife and children,
Two things for dying people quite bewildering.

XLIV.

The ship was evidently settling now
  Fast by the head; and all distinction gone,
Some went to prayers again, and made a vow
  Of candles to their saints—but there were none
To pay them with; and some look'd o'er the bow;
  Some hoisted out the boats; and there was one
That begg'd Pedrillo for an absolution,
Who told him to be damn'd—in his confusion.

Digitized by Google

XLV.

Some lash'd them in their hammocks, some put on
  Their best clothes, as if going to a fair;
Some cursed the day on which they saw the sun,
  And gnash'd their teeth, and, howling, tore their hair;
And others went on as they had begun,
  Getting the boats out, being well aware
That a tight boat will live in a rough sea,
Unless with breakers close beneath her lee.

XLVI.

The worst of all was, that in their condition,
  Having been several days in great distress,
'T was difficult to get out such provision
  As now might render their long suffering less:
Men, even when dying, dislike inanition;
  Their stock was damaged by the weather's stress;
Two casks of biscuit and a keg of butter
Were all that could be thrown into the cutter.

XLVII.

But in the long-boat they contrived to stow
  Some pounds of bread, though injured by the wet;
Water, a twenty-gallon cask or so;
  Six flasks of wine; and they contrived to get
A portion of their beef up from below,
  And with a piece of pork, moreover, met,
But scarce enough to serve them for a luncheon—
Then there was rum, eight gallons in a puncheon.

Digitized by Google

XLVIII.

The other boats, the yawl and pinnace, had
  Been stove in the beginning of the gale;
And the long-boat's condition was but bad,
  As there were but two blankets for a sail,
And one oar for a mast, which a young lad
  Threw in by good luck over the ship's rail;
And two boats could not hold, far less be stored,
To save one half the people then on board.

XLIX.

'T was twilight, for the sunless day went down
  Over the waste of waters; like a veil,
Which, if withdrawn, would but disclose the frown
  Of one who hates us, so the night was shown,
And grimly darkled o'er their faces pale,
  And hopeless eyes, which o'er the deep alone
Gazed dim and desolate; twelve days had fear
Been their familiar, and now death was here.

L.

Some trial had been making at a raft,
  With little hope in such a rolling sea,
A sort of thing at which one would have laugh'd,
  If any laughter at such times could be,
Unless with people who too much have quaff'd,
  And have a kind of wild and horrid glee,
Half epileptical, and half hysterical:
Their preservation would have been a miracle.

Digitized by Google

LI.

At half-past eight o'clock, booms, hencoops, spars,
And all things, for a chance, had been cast loose,
That still could keep afloat the struggling tars,
For yet they strove, although of no great use:
There was no light in heaven but a few stars,
The boats put off o'ercrowded with their crews;
She gave a heel, and then a lurch to port,
And going down head foremost—sunk, in short.

LII.

Then rose from sea to sky the wild farewell,
Then shriek'd the timid, and stood still the brave,
Then some leap'd overboard with dreadful yell,
As eager to anticipate their grave;
And the sea yawn'd around her like a hell,
And down she suck'd with her the whirling wave,
Like one who grapples with his enemy,
And strives to strangle him before he die.

LIII.

And first one universal shriek there rush'd,
Louder than the loud ocean, like a crash
Of echoing thunder: and then all was hush'd,
Save the wild wind, and the remorseless dash
Of billows: but at intervals there gush'd,
Accompanied with a convulsive splash,
A solitary shriek, the bubbling cry
Of some strong swimmer in his agony.

Digitized by Google

LIV.

The boats, as stated, had got off before,
  And in them crowded several of the crew;
And yet their present hope was hardly more
  Than what it had been, for so strong it blew,
There was slight chance of reaching any shore;
  And then they were too many, though so few—
Nine in the cutter, thirty in the boat,
Were counted in them when they got afloat.

LV.

All the rest perish'd; near two hundred souls
  Had left their bodies; and, what 's worse, alas!
When over catholics the ocean rolls,
  They must wait several weeks before a mass
Takes off one peck of purgatorial coals,
  Because, till people know what 's come to pass,
They wont lay out their money on the dead—
It costs three francs for every mass that 's said.

LVI.

Juan got into the long-boat, and there
  Contrived to help Pedrillo to a place;
It seem'd as if they had exchanged their care,
  For Juan wore the magisterial face
Which courage gives, while poor Pedrillo's pair
  Of eyes were crying for their owner's case:
Battista, though, (a name call'd shortly Tita)
Was lost by getting at some aqua-vitæ.

Digitized by Google

LVII.

Pedro, his valet, too, he tried to save,
  But the same cause, conducive to his loss,
Left him so drunk, he jump'd into the wave
  As o'er the cutter's edge he tried to cross,
And so he found a wine-and-watery grave:
  They could not rescue him, although so close,
Because the sea ran higher every minute,
And for the boat—the crew kept crowding in it.

LVIII.

A small old spaniel—which had been Don Jose's,
  His father's whom he loved, as ye may think,
For on such things the memory reposes
  With tenderness,—stood howling on the brink,
Knowing, (dogs have such intellectual noses!)
  No doubt, the vessel was about to sink;
And Juan caught him up, and, ere he stepp'd
Off, threw him in, then after him he leap'd.

LIX.

He also stuff'd his money where he could
  About his person, and Pedrillo's too,
Who let him do, in fact, whate'er he would,
  Not knowing what himself to say, or do,
As every rising wave his dread renew'd;
  But Juan, trusting they might still get through,
And deeming there were remedies for any ill,
Thus re-embark'd his tutor and his spaniel.

Digitized by Google

LX.

'T was a rough night, and blew so stiffly yet,
That the sail was becalm'd between the seas,
Though on the wave's high top too much to set,
They dared not take it in for all the breeze;
Each sea curl'd o'er the stern, and kept them wet,
And made them bale without a moment's ease,
So that themselves as well as hopes were damp'd,
And the poor little cutter quickly swamp'd.

LXI.

Nine souls more went in her; the long-boat still
Kept above water, with an oar for mast,
Two blankets stitch'd together, answering ill
Instead of sail, were to the oar made fast:
Though every wave roll'd menacing to fill,
And present peril all before surpass'd,
They grieved for those who perish'd with the cutter,
And also for the biscuit-casks and butter.

LXII.

The sun rose red and fiery, a sure sign
Of the continuance of the gale: to run
Before the sea, until it should grow fine,
Was all that for the present could be done:
A few tea-spoonfuls of their rum and wine
Were served out to the people, who begun
To faint, and damaged bread wet through the bags,
And most of them had little clothes but rags.

Digitized by Google

LXIII.

They counted thirty,—crowded in a space
  Which left scarce room for motion or exertion;
They did their best to modify their case,
  One half sate up, though numb'd with the immersion,
While t' other half were laid down in their place,
  At watch and watch; thus, shivering like the tertian
Ague in its cold fit, they fill'd their boat,
With nothing but the sky for a great-coat.

LXIV.

'T is very certain the desire of life
  Prolongs it; this is obvious to physicians,
When patients, neither plagued with friends nor wife,
  Survive through very desperate conditions,
Because they still can hope, nor shines the knife
  Nor shears of Atropos before their visions;
Despair of all recovery spoils longevity,
And makes men's miseries of alarming brevity.

LXV.

'T is said that persons living on annuities
  Are longer lived than others, God knows why,
Unless to plague their granters,—yet so true it is,
  That some, I really think, *do* never die;
Of any creditors the worst a Jew it is,
  And *that 's* their mode of furnishing supply;
In my young days they lent me cash that way,
Which I found very troublesome to pay.

Digitized by Google

LXVI.

'T is thus with people in an open boat,
They live upon the love of life, and bear
More than can be believed, or even thought,
And stand like rocks the tempest's wear and tear:
And hardships still has been the sailor's lot,
Since Noah's ark went cruising here and there;
She had a curious crew as well as cargo,
Like the first old Greek privateer, the Argo.

LXVII.

But man is a carnivorous production,
And must have meals, at least one meal a day;
He cannot live, like woodcocks, upon suction,
But, like the shark and tiger, must have prey;
Although his anatomical construction
Bears vegetables in a grumbling way,
Your labouring people think beyond all question,
Beef, veal, and mutton, better for digestion.

LXVIII.

And thus it was with this our hapless crew,
For on the third day there came on a calm,
And though at first their strength it might renew,
And, lying on their weariness like balm,
Lull'd them like turtles, sleeping on the blue
Of ocean, when they woke they felt a qualm,
And fell all ravenously on their provision,
Instead of hoarding it with due precision.

Digitized by Google

LXIX.

The consequence was easily foreseen—
They ate up all they had, and drank their wine,
In spite of all remonstrances, and then
On what, in fact, next day were they to dine?
They hoped the wind would rise, these foolish men!
And carry them to shore; these hopes were fine,
But as they had but one oar, and that brittle,
It would have been more wise to save their victual.

LXX.

The fourth day came, but not a breath of air,
And ocean slumber'd like an unwean'd child:
The fifth day, and their boat lay floating there,
The sea and sky were blue, and clear, and mild—
With their one oar (I wish they 'd had a pair)
What could they do? and hunger's rage grew wild;
So Juan's spaniel, spite of his entreating,
Was kill'd and portion'd out for present eating.

LXXI.

On the sixth day they fed upon his hide,
And Juan, who had still refused, because
The creature was his father's dog that died,
Now feeling all the vulture in his jaws,
With some remorse received (though first denied)
As a great favour one of the fore paws,
Which he divided with Pedrillo, who
Devour'd it, longing for the other too.

Digitized by Google

LXXII.

The seventh day, and no wind—the burning sun
  Blister'd and scorch'd, and, stagnant on the sea,
They lay like carcasses; and hope was none,
  Save in the breeze that came not:—savagely
They glared upon each other—all was done,
  Water, and wine, and food,—and you might see
The longings of the cannibal arise
(Although they spoke not) in their wolfish eyes.

LXXIII.

At length one whisper'd his companion, who
  Whisper'd another, and thus it went round,
And then into a hoarser murmur grew,
  An ominous, and wild, and desperate sound,
And when his comrade's thought each sufferer knew,
  'T was but his own suppress'd till now, he found;
And out they spoke of lots for flesh and blood,
And who should die to be his fellow's food.

LXXIV.

But ere they came to this, they that day shared
  Some leathern caps, and what remain'd of shoes;
And then they look'd around them and despair'd,
  And none to be the sacrifice would choose;
At length the lots were torn up, and prepared,
  But of materials that much shock the muse—
Having no paper, for the want of better,
They took, by force, from Juan, Julia's letter.

Digitized by Google

LXXV.

The lots were made, and mark'd, and mix'd, and handed
In silent horror, and their distribution
Lull'd even the savage hunger which demanded,
Like the promethean vulture, this pollution:
None in particular had sought or plann'd it,
'T was nature gnaw'd them to this resolution,
By which none were permitted to be neuter—
And the lot fell on Juan's luckless tutor.

LXXVI.

He but requested to be bled to death;
The surgeon had his instruments, and bled
Pedrillo, and so gently ebb'd his breath,
You hardly could perceive when he was dead.
He died as born, a catholic in faith,
Like most in the belief in which they're bred,
And first a little crucifix he kiss'd,
And then held out his jugular and wrist.

LXXVII.

The surgeon, as there was no other fee,
Had his first choice of morsels for his pains,
But, being thirstiest at the moment, he
Preferr'd a draught from the fast flowing veins:
Part was divided, part thrown in the sea,
And such things as the entrails and the brains
Regaled two sharks who followed o'er the billow—
The sailors ate the rest of poor Pedrillo.

Digitized by Google

LXXVIII.

The sailors ate him, all save three or four,
  Who were not quite so fond of animal food;
To these was added Juan, who, before
  Refusing his own spaniel, hardly could
Feel now his appetite increased much more;
  'T was not to be expected that he should,
Even in extremity of their disaster,
Dine with them on his pastor and his master.

LXXIX.

'T was better that he did not; for, in fact,
  The consequence was awful in the extreme:
For they, who were most ravenous in the act,
  Went raging mad—Lord! how they did blaspheme!
And foam and roll, with strange convulsions rack'd,
  Drinking salt water like a mountain-stream,
Tearing, and grinning, howling, screeching, swearing,
And, with hyæna laughter, died despairing.

LXXX.

Their numbers were much thinn'd by this infliction,
  And all the rest were thin enough, Heaven knows;
And some of them had lost their recollection,
  Happier than they who still perceived their woes;
But others ponder'd on a new dissection,
  As if not warn'd sufficiently by those
Who had already perish'd, suffering madly,
For having used their appetites so sadly.

Digitized by Google

LXXXI.

And next they thought upon the master's mate,
As fattest; but he saved himself, because,
Besides being much averse from such a fate,
There were some other reasons; the first was,
He had been rather indisposed of late,
And that which chiefly proved his saving clause,
Was a small present made to him at Cadiz,
By general subscription of the ladies.

LXXXII.

Of poor Pedrillo something still remain'd,
But was used sparingly, some were afraid,
And others still their appetites constrain'd,
Or but at times a little supper made;
All, except Juan, who throughout abstain'd,
Chewing a piece of bamboo, and some lead:
At length they caught two boobies and a noddy,
And then they left off eating the dead body.

LXXXIII.

And if Pedrillo's fate should shocking be,
Remember Ugolino condescends
To eat the head of his arch-enemy
The moment after he politely ends
His tale: if foes be food in hell, at sea
'T is surely fair to dine upon our friends,
When shipwreck's short allowance grows too scanty,
Without being much more horrible than Dante.

Digitized by Google

LXXXIV.

And the same night there fell a shower of rain,
  For which their mouths gaped, like the cracks of earth,
When dried to summer dust; till taught by pain,
  Men really know not what good water 's worth;
If you had been in Turkey or in Spain,
  Or with a famish'd boat's-crew had your birth,
Or in the desert heard the camel's bell,
You 'd wish yourself where truth is—in a well.

LXXXV.

It pour'd down torrents, but they were no richer,
  Until they found a ragged piece of sheet,
Which served them as a sort of spongy pitcher,
  And when they deemed its moisture was complete,
They wrung it out, and though a thirsty ditcher
  Might not have thought the scanty draught so sweet
As a full pot of porter, to their thinking
They ne'er till now had known the joys of drinking.

LXXXVI.

And their baked lips, with many a bloody crack,
  Suck'd in the moisture, which like nectar stream'd;
Their throats were ovens, their swoln tongues were black
  As the rich man's in hell, who vainly scream'd,
To beg the beggar, who could not rain back
  A drop of dew, when every drop had seem'd
To taste of heaven—If this be true, indeed,
Some christians have a comfortable creed.

Digitized by Google

LXXXVII.

There were two fathers in this ghastly crew,
And with them their two sons, of whom the one
Was more robust and hardy to the view,
But he died early; and when he was gone,
His nearest messmate told his sire, who threw
One glance on him, and said, « Heaven's will be done,
I can do nothing, » and he saw him thrown
Into the deep, without a tear or groan.

LXXXVIII.

The other father had a weaklier child,
Of a soft cheek, and aspect delicate;
But the boy bore up long, and with a mild
And patient spirit held aloof his fate;
Little he said, and now and then he smiled,
As if to win a part from off the weight
He saw increasing on his father's heart,
With the deep deadly thought, that they must part.

LXXXIX.

And o'er him bent his sire, and never raised
His eyes from off his face, but wiped the foam
From his pale lips, and ever on him gazed,
And when the wish'd for shower at length was come,
And the boy's eyes, which the dull film half glazed,
Brighten'd, and for a moment seem'd to roam,
He squeezed from out a rag some drops of rain
Into his dying child's mouth—but in vain.

Digitized by Google

XC.

The boy expired—the father held the clay,
And look'd upon it long, and when at last
Death left no doubt, and the dead burthen lay
Stiff on his heart, and pulse and hope were past,
He watch'd it wistfully, until away
'T was borne by the rude wave wherein 't was cast;
Then he himself sunk down all dumb and shivering,
And gave no sign of life, save his limbs quivering.

XCI.

Now overhead a rainbow, bursting through
The scattering clouds, shone—spanning the dark sea,
Resting its bright base on the quivering blue;
And all within its arch appeared to be
Clearer than that without, and its wide hue
Wax'd broad and waving, like a banner free,
Then changed like to a bow that 's bent, and then
Forsook the dim eyes of these shipwreck'd men.

XCII.

It changed of course; a heavenly chameleon,
The airy child of vapour and the sun,
Brought forth in purple, cradled in vermilion,
Baptized in molten gold, and swathed in dun,
Glittering like crescents o'er a Turk's pavilion,
And blending every colour into one,
Just like a black eye in a recent scuffle,—
(For sometimes we must box without the muffle.)

Digitized by Google

XCIII.

Our shipwreck'd seamen thought it a good omen—
It is as well to think so now and then;
'T was an old custom of the Greek and Roman,
And may become of great advantage, when
Folks are discouraged; and most surely no men
Had greater need to nerve themselves again
Than these; and so this rainbow look'd like hope—
Quite a celestial kaleidoscope.

XCIV.

About this time, a beautiful white bird,
Webfooted, not unlike a dove in size
And plumage, (probably it might have err'd
Upon its course,) pass'd oft before their eyes,
And tried to perch, although it saw and heard
The men within the boat, and in this guise
It came and went, and flutter'd round them, till
Night fell:—this seem'd a better omen still.

XCV.

But in this case I also must remark,
'T was well this bird of promise did not perch,
Because the tackle of our shatter'd bark
Was not so safe for roosting as a church;
And had it been the dove from Noah's ark,
Returning there from her successful search,
Which in their way that moment chanced to fall,
They would have eat her, olive branch and all.

Digitized by Google

XCVI.

With twilight it again came on to blow,
  But not with violence; the stars shone out,
The boat made way; yet now they were so low,
  They knew not where nor what they were about,
Some fancied they saw land, and some said « No! »
  The frequent fog-banks gave them cause to doubt—
Some swore that they heard breakers, others guns,
And all mistook about the latter once.

XCVII.

As morning broke the light wind died away,
  When he who had the watch, sung out and swore
If 't was not land that rose with the sun's ray,
  He wish'd that land he never might see more;
And the rest rubb'd their eyes, and saw a bay,
  Or thought they saw, and shaped their course for shore,
For shore it was, and gradually grew
Distinct, and high, and palpable to view.

XCVIII.

And then of these some part burst into tears,
  And others, looking with a stupid stare,
Could not yet separate their hopes from fears,
  And seem'd as if they had no further care;
While a few pray'd—(the first time for some years)—
  And at the bottom of the boat three were
Asleep; they shook them by the hand and head,
And tried to awaken them, but found them dead.

Digitized by Google

XCIX.

The day before, fast sleeping on the water,
They found a turtle of the hawk's-bill kind,
And by good fortune, gliding softly, caught her,
Which yielded a day's life, and to their mind
Proved even still a more nutritious matter,
Because it left encouragement behind:
They thought, that in such perils, more than chance
Had sent them this for their deliverance.

C.

The land appear'd, a high and rocky coast,
And higher grew the mountains as they drew,
Set by a current, towards it: they were lost
In various conjectures, for none knew
To what part of the earth they had been toss'd,
So changeable had been the winds that blew:
Some thought it was Mount Ætna, some the highlands
Of Candia, Cyprus, Rhodes, or other islands.

CI.

Meantime, the current, with a rising gale,
Still set them onwards to the welcome shore,
Like Charon's bark of spectres, dull and pale:
Their living freight was now reduced to four,—
And three dead, whom their strength could not avail
To heave into the deep with those before,
Though the two sharks still follow'd them, and dash'd
The spray into their faces as they splash'd.

Digitized by Google

CII.

Famine, despair, cold, thirst, and heat, had done
  Their work on them by turns, and thinn'd them to
Such things, a mother had not known her son
  Amidst the skeletons of that gaunt crew;
By night chill'd, by day scorch'd, thus one by one
  They perish'd, until wither'd to these few,
But chiefly by a species of self-slaughter,
In washing down Pedrillo with salt-water.

CIII.

As they drew nigh the land, which now was seen,
  Unequal in its aspect here and there,
They felt the freshness of its growing green,
  That waved in forest tops and smooth'd the air,
And fell upon their glazed eyes like a screen
  From glistening waves, and skies so hot and bare—
Lovely seem'd any object that should sweep
Away the vast, salt, dread, eternal deep.

CIV.

The shore look'd wild, without a trace of man,
  And girt by formidable waves; but they
Were mad for land, and thus their course they ran,
  Though right a-head the roaring breakers lay:
A reef between them also now began
  To show its boiling surf and bounding spray,
But finding no place for their landing better,
They ran the boat for shore, and overset her.

Digitized by Google

CV.

But in his native stream, the Guadalquiver,
Juan to lave his youthful limbs was wont,
And having learn'd to swim in that sweet river,
Had often turn'd the art to some account;
A better swimmer you could scarce see ever,
He could, perhaps, have pass'd the Hellespont,
As once (a feat on which ourselves we prided)
Leander, Mr Ekenhead, and I did.

CVI.

So here, though faint, emaciated, and stark,
He buoy'd his boyish limbs, and strove to ply
With the quick wave, and gain, ere it was dark,
The beach, which lay before him, high and dry;
The greatest danger here was from a shark,
That carried off his neighbour by the thigh;
As for the other two, they could not swim,
So nobody arrived on shore but him.

CVII.

Nor yet had he arrived, but for the oar,
Which, providentially for him, was wash'd
Just as his feeble arms could strike no more,
And the hard wave o'erwhelm'd him as 't was dash'd
Within his grasp; he clung to it, and sore
The waters beat while he thereto was lash'd;
At last, with swimming, wading, scrambling, he
Roll'd on the beach, half senseless, from the sea.

Digitized by Google

CVIII.

There, breathless, with his digging nails he clung
  Fast to the sand, lest the returning wave,
From whose reluctant roar his life he wrung,
  Should suck him back to her insatiate grave:
And there he lay, full length, where he was flung,
  Before the entrance of a cliff-worn cave,
With just enough of life to feel its pain,
And deem'd that it was saved, perhaps, in vain.

CIX.

With slow and staggering effort he arose,
  But sunk again upon his bleeding knee
And quivering hand; and then he look'd for those
  Who long had been his mates upon the sea,
But none of them appear'd to share his woes,
  Save one, a corpse from out the famish'd three,
Who died two days before, and now had found
An unknown barren beach for burial ground.

CX.

And as he gazed his dizzy brain spun fast,
  And down he sunk; and as he sunk the sand
Swam round and round, and all his senses pass'd:
  He fell upon his side, and his stretch'd hand
Droop'd dripping on the oar, (their jury mast)
  And, like a wither'd lily, on the land
His slender frame and pallid aspect lay,
As fair a thing as e'er was form'd of clay.

Digitized by Google

CXI.

How long in his damp trance young Juan lay
He knew not, for the earth was gone for him,
And Time had nothing more of night nor day
For his congealing blood, and senses dim;
And how this heavy faintness pass'd away
He knew not, till each painful pulse and limb,
And tingling vein, seem'd throbbing back to life,
For death, though vanquish'd, still retired with strife.

CXII.

His eyes he open'd, shut, again unclosed,
For all was doubt and dizziness; methought
He still was in the boat, and had but dozed,
And felt again with his despair o'erwrought,
And wish'd it death in which he had reposed,
And then once more his feelings back were brought,
And slowly by his swimming eyes was seen
A lovely female face of seventeen.

CXIII.

'T was bending close o'er his, and the small mouth
Seem'd almost prying into his for breath;
And, chafing him, the soft warm hand of youth
Recall'd his answering spirits back from death;
And, bathing his chill temples, tried to soothe
Each pulse to animation, till beneath
Its gentle touch and trembling care, a sigh
To these kind efforts made a low reply.

Digitized by Google

CXIV.

Then was the cordial pour'd, and mantle flung
  Around his scarce-clad limbs; and the fair arm
Raised higher the faint head which o'er it hung;
  And her transparent cheek, all pure and warm,
Pillow'd his death-like forehead; then she wrung
  His dewy curls, long drench'd by every storm;
And watch'd with eagerness each throb that drew
A sigh from his heaved bosom—and her's too.

CXV.

And lifting him with care into the cave,
  The gentle girl, and her attendant,—one
Young, yet her elder, and of brow less grave,
  And more robust of figure,—then begun
To kindle fire, and as the new flames gave
  Light to the rocks that roof'd them, which the sun
Had never seen, the maid, or whatsoe'er
She was, appear'd distinct, and tall, and fair.

CXVI.

Her brow was overhung with coins of gold,
  That sparkled o'er the auburn of her hair,
Her clustering hair, whose longer locks were roll'd
  In braids behind, and though her stature were
Even of the highest for a female mould,
  They nearly reach'd her heel; and in her air
There was a something which bespoke command,
As one who was a lady in the land.

Digitized by Google

CXVII.

Her hair, I said, was auburn; but her eyes
  Were black as death, their lashes the same hue,
Of downcast length, in whose silk shadow lies
  Deepest attraction, for when to the view
Forth from its raven fringe the full glance flies,
  Ne'er with such force the swiftest arrow flew;
'T is as the snake late coil'd, who pours his length,
And hurls at once his venom and his strength.

CXVIII.

Her brow was white and low, her cheek's pure dye
  Like twilight rosy still with the set sun:
Short upper lip—sweet lips! that make us sigh
  Ever to have seen such; for she was one
Fit for the model of a statuary.—
  A race of mere impostors, when all 's done—
I 've seen much finer women, ripe and real,
Than all the nonsense of their stone ideal.

CXIX.

I 'll tell you why I say so, for 't is just
  One should not rail without a decent cause:
There was an Irish lady, to whose bust
  I ne'er saw justice done, and yet she was
A frequent model, and if e'er she must
  Yield to stern time and nature's wrinkling laws,
They will destroy a face which mortal thought
Ne'er compass'd, nor less mortal chisel wrought.

Digitized by Google

CXX.

And such was she, the lady of the cave:
  Her dress was very different from the Spanish,
Simpler, and yet of colours not so grave;
  For, as you know, the Spanish women banish
Bright hues when out of doors, and yet, while wave
  Around them (what I hope will never vanish)
The basquina and the mantilla, they
Seem at the same time mystical and gay.

CXXI.

But with our damsel this was not the case:
  Her dress was many-colour'd, finely spun;
Her locks curl'd negligently round her face,
  But through them gold and gems profusely shone;
Her girdle sparkled, and the richest lace
  Flowed in her veil, and many a precious stone
Flash'd on her little hand; but, what was shocking,
Her small snow feet had slippers, but no stocking.

CXXII.

The other female's dress was not unlike,
  But of inferior materials; she
Had not so many ornaments to strike,
  Her hair had silver only, bound to be
Her dowry; and her veil, in form alike,
  Was coarser; and her air, though firm, less free;
Her hair was thicker, but less long; her eyes
As black, but quicker, and of smaller size.

Digitized by Google

CXXIII.

And these two tended him, and cheer'd him both,
With food and raiment, and those soft attentions,
Which are (as I must own) of female growth,
And have ten thousand delicate inventions:
They made a most superior mess of broth,
A thing which poesy but seldom mentions,
But the best dish that e'er was cook'd since Homer's
Achilles order'd dinner for new comers.

CXXIV.

I 'll tell you who they were, this female pair,
Lest they should seem princesses in disguise;
Besides, I hate all mystery, and that air
Of clap-trap, which your recent poets prize;
And so, in short, the girls they really were
They shall appear before your curious eyes,
Mistress and maid; the first was only daughter
Of an old man, who lived upon the water.

CXXV.

A fisherman he had been in his youth,
And still a sort of fisherman was he;
But other speculations were, in sooth,
Added to his connexion with the sea,
Perhaps not so respectable, in truth:
A little smuggling, and some piracy,
Left him, at last, the sole of many masters
Of an ill-gotten million of piastres.

Digitized by Google

CXXVI.

A fisher, therefore, was he—though of men,
  Like Peter the apostle,—and he fish'd
For wandering merchant vessels, now and then,
  And sometimes caught as many as he wish'd;
The cargoes he confiscated, and gain
  He sought in the slave market too, and dish'd
Full many a morsel for that Turkish trade,
By which, no doubt, a good deal may be made.

CXXVII.

He was a Greek, and on his isle had built,
  (One of the wild and smaller Cyclades)
A very handsome house from out his guilt,
  And there he lived exceedingly at ease;
Heaven knows what cash he got, or blood he spilt,
  A sad old fellow was he, if you please,
But this I know, it was a spacious building,
Full of barbaric carving, paint, and gilding.

CXXVIII.

He had an only daughter, call'd Haidee,
  The greatest heiress of the Eastern Isles;
Besides, so very beautiful was she,
  Her dowry was as nothing to her smiles:
Still in her teens, and like a lovely tree
  She grew to womanhood, and between whiles
Rejected several suitors, just to learn
How to accept a better in his turn.

Digitized by Google

CXXIX.

And walking out upon the beach, below
The cliff, towards sunset, on that day she found,
Insensible,—not dead, but nearly so,—
Don Juan, almost famish'd, and half drown'd;
But being naked, she was shock'd you know,
Yet deem'd herself in common pity bound,
As far as in her lay, « to take him in,
A stranger,» dying with so white a skin.

CXXX.

But taking him into her father's house
Was not exactly the best way to save,
But like conveying to the cat the mouse,
Or people in a trance into their grave;
Because the good old man had so much « νους,»
Unlike the honest Arab thieves so brave,
He would have hospitably cured the stranger,
And sold him instantly when out of danger.

CXXXI.

And, therefore, with her maid she thought it best
(A virgin always on her maid relies)
To place him in the cave for present rest:
And when, at last, he open'd his black eyes,
Their charity increased about their guest;
And their compassion grew to such a size,
It open'd half the turnpike-gates to heaven—
(St Paul says 't is the toll which must be given.)

Digitized by Google

CXXXII.

They made a fire, but such a fire as they
  Upon the moment could contrive, with such
Materials as were cast up round the bay,
  Some broken planks, and oars, that to the touch
Were nearly tinder, since so long they lay,
  A mast was almost crumbled to a crutch;
But, by God's grace, here wrecks were in such plenty,
That there was fuel to have furnish'd twenty.

CXXXIII.

He had a bed of furs, and a pelisse,
  For Haidee stripp'd her sables off to make
His couch; and, that he might be more at ease,
  And warm, in case by chance he should awake,
They also gave a petticoat a-piece,
  She and her maid, and promised by day-break
To pay him a fresh visit, with a dish
For breakfast, of eggs, coffee, bread, and fish.

CXXXIV.

And thus they left him to his lone repose;
  Juan slept like a top, or like the dead,
Who sleep at last, perhaps, (God only knows)
  Just for the present; and in his lull'd head
Not even a vision of his former woes
  Throbb'd in accursed dreams, which sometimes spread
Unwelcome visions of our former years,
Till the eye, cheated, opens thick with tears.

Digitized by Google

CXXXV.

Young Juan slept all dreamless:—but the maid,
Who smooth'd his pillow, as she left the den,
Look'd back upon him, and a moment staid,
And turn'd, believing that he call'd again:
He slumber'd; yet she thought, at least she said
(The heart will slip even as the tongue and pen),
He had pronounced her name—but she forgot
That at this moment Juan knew it not.

CXXXVI.

And pensive to her father's house she went,
Enjoining silence strict to Zoë, who
Better than her knew what, in fact, she meant,
She being wiser by a year or two:
A year or two 's an age when rightly spent,
And Zoë spent hers, as most women do,
In gaining all that useful sort of knowledge
Which is acquired in nature's good old college.

CXXXVII.

The morn broke, and found Juan slumbering still
Fast in his cave, and nothing clash'd upon
His rest; the rushing of the neighbouring rill,
And the young beams of the excluded sun
Troubled him not, and he might sleep his fill;
And need he had of slumber yet, for none
Had suffer'd more,—his hardships were comparative
To those related in my grand-dad's Narrative.

Digitized by Google

CXXXVIII.

Not so Haidee: she sadly toss'd and tumbled,
And started from her sleep,—and turning o'er,
Dream'd of a thousand wrecks, o'er which she stumbled,
And handsome corses strew'd upon the shore;
And woke her maid so early that she grumbled,
And call'd her father's old slaves up, who swore
In several oaths, Armenian, Turk, and Greek,
They knew not what to think of such a freak.

CXXXIX.

But up she got, and up she made them get,
With some pretence about the sun that makes
Sweet skies, just when he rises, or is set;
And 't is, no doubt, a sight to see, when breaks
Bright Phœbus, while the mountains still are wet
With mist, and every bird with him awakes,
And night is flung off like a mourning suit
Worn for a husband, or some other brute.

CXL.

I say, the sun is a most glorious sight,
I 've seen him rise full oft,—indeed, of late,
I have sat up on purpose all the night,
Which hastens, as physicians say, one's fate;
And so all ye, who would be in the right
In health and purse, begin your day to date
From day-break, and when coffin'd at fourscore,
Engrave upon the plate, you rose at four.

Digitized by Google

CXLI.

And Haidee met the morning face to face;
  Her own was freshest, though a feverish flush
Had dyed it with the headlong blood, whose race
  From heart to cheek is curb'd into a blush;
Like to a torrent, which a mountain's base,
  That overpowers some Alpine river's rush,
Checks to a lake, whose waves in circles spread;
Or the Red Sea—but the sea is not red.

CXLII.

And down the cliff the island virgin came,
  And near the cave her quick light footsteps drew,
While the sun smiled on her with his first flame,
  And young Aurora kiss'd her lips with dew,
Taking her for a sister; just the same
  Mistake you would have made on seeing the two,
Although the mortal, quite as fresh and fair,
Had all the advantage too of not being air.

CXLIII.

And when into the cavern Haidee stepp'd
  All timidly, yet rapidly, she saw
That like an infant Juan sweetly slept;
  And then she stopp'd, and stood as if in awe
(For sleep is awful), and on tip-toe crept;
  And wrapp'd him closer, lest the air, too raw,
Should reach his blood, then o'er him, still as death,
Bent with hush'd lips, that drank his scarce-drawn breath.

Digitized by Google

CXLIV.

And thus, like to an angel o'er the dying
  Who die in righteousness, she lean'd; and there
All tranquilly the shipwreck'd boy was lying,
  As o'er him lay the calm and stirless air:
But Zoë the meantime some eggs was frying,
  Since, after all, no doubt the youthful pair
Must breakfast, and betimes—lest they should ask it,
She drew out her provision from the basket.

CXLV.

She knew that the best feelings must have victual,
  And that a shipwreck'd youth would hungry be;
Besides, being less in love, she yawn'd a little,
  And felt her veins chill'd by the neighbouring sea;
And so she cook'd their breakfast to a tittle;
  I can't say that she gave them any tea,
But there were eggs, fruit, coffee, bread, fish, honey,
With Scio wine,—and all for love—not money.

CXLVI.

And Zoë, when the eggs were ready, and
  The coffee made, would fain have waken'd Juan;
But Haidee stopp'd her with her quick small hand,
  And, without word, a sign her finger drew on
Her lip, which Zoë needs must understand;
  And, the first breakfast spoil'd, prepared a new one,
Because her mistress would not let her break
That sleep which seem'd as it would ne'er awake.

Digitized by Google

CXLVII.

For still he lay, and on his thin-worn cheek
A purple hectic play'd, like dying day
On the snow tops of distant hills; the streak
Of sufferance yet upon his forehead lay,
Where the blue veins look'd shadowy, shrunk, and weak;
And his black curls were dewy with the spray,
Which weigh'd upon them yet, all damp and salt,
Mix'd with the stony vapours of the vault.

CXLVIII.

And she bent o'er him, and he lay beneath,
Hush'd as the babe upon its mother's breast,
Droop'd as the willow when no winds can breathe,
Lull'd like the depth of ocean when at rest,
Fair as the crowning rose of the whole wreath,
Soft as the callow cygnet in its nest;
In short, he was a very pretty fellow,
Although his woes had turn'd him rather yellow.

CXLIX.

He woke and gazed, and would have slept again,
But the fair face which met his eyes forbade
Those eyes to close, though weariness and pain
Had further sleep a further pleasure made;
For woman's face was never form'd in vain
For Juan, so that even when he pray'd
He turn'd from grizzly saints, and martyrs hairy,
To the sweet portrait of the Virgin Mary.

Digitized by Google

CL.

And thus upon his elbow he arose,
  And look'd upon the lady, in whose cheek
The pale contended with the purple rose,
  As with an effort she began to speak:
Her eyes were eloquent,—her words would pose,—
  Although she told him in good modern Greek,
With an Ionian accent, low and sweet,
That he was faint, and must not talk, but eat.

CLI.

Now Juan could not understand a word,
  Being no Grecian; but he had an ear,
And her voice was the warble of a bird,
  So soft, so sweet, so delicately clear,
That finer, simpler music ne'er was heard;
  The sort of sound we echo with a tear,
Without knowing why,—an overpowering tone,
Whence melody descends as from a throne.

CLII.

And Juan gazed as one who is awoke
  By a distant organ; doubting if he be
Not yet a dreamer, till the spell is broke
  By the watchman, or some such reality,
Or by one's early valet's cursed knock;
  At least it is a heavy sound to me,
Who like a morning slumber—for the night
Shows stars and women in a better light.

Digitized by Google

CLIII.

And Juan, too, was help'd out from his dream,
  Or sleep, or whatsoe'er it was, by feeling
A most prodigious appetite: the steam
  Of Zoë's cookery no doubt was stealing
Upon his senses, and the kindling beam
  Of the new fire, which Zoë kept up, kneeling,
To stir her viands, made him quite awake,
And long for food, but chiefly a beef-steak.

CLIV.

But beef is rare within these oxless isles;
  Goat's flesh there is, no doubt, and kid, and mutton,
And when a holiday upon them smiles,
  A joint upon their barbarous spits they put on:
But this occurs but seldom, between whiles,
  For some of these are rocks with scarce a hut on,
Others are fair and fertile, among which,
This, though not large, was one of the most rich.

CLV.

I say that beef is rare, and can't help thinking
  That the old fable of the Minotaur—
From which our modern morals, rightly shrinking,
  Condemn the royal lady's taste who wore
A cow's shape for a mask—was only (sinking
  The allegory) a mere type, no more,
That Pasiphæ promoted breeding cattle,
To make the Cretans bloodier in battle.

Digitized by Google

CLVI.

For we all know, that English people are
  Fed upon beef—I wont say much of beer,
Because 't is liquor only, and being far
  From this my subject, has no business here;
We know, too, they are very fond of war,
  A pleasure—like all pleasures—rather dear;
So were the Cretans—from which I infer,
That beef and battles both were owing to her.

CLVII.

But to resume.—The languid Juan raised
  His head upon his elbow—and he saw
A sight on which he had not lately gazed,
  As all his latter meals had been quite raw,
Three or four things, for which the Lord he praised,
  And feeling still the famish'd vulture gnaw,
He fell upon whate'er was offer'd, like
A priest, a shark, an alderman, or pike.

CLVIII.

He ate, and he was well supplied: and she
  Who watch'd him like a mother, would have fed
Him past all bounds, because she smiled to see
  Such appetite in one she had deem'd dead;
But Zoë, being older than Haidee,
  Knew (by tradition, for she ne'er had read)
That famish'd people must be slowly nursed,
And fed by spoonfuls, else they always burst.

Digitized by Google

CLIX.

And so she took the liberty to state,
Rather by deeds than words, because the case
Was urgent, that the gentleman, whose fate
Had made her mistress quit her bed to trace
The sea-shore at this hour, must leave his plate,
Unless he wish'd to die upon the place—
She snatch'd it, and refused another morsel,
Saying, he had gorged enough to make a horse ill.

CLX.

Next they—he being naked, save a tatter'd
Pair of scarce decent trowsers—went to work,
And in the fire his recent rags they scatter'd,
And dress'd him, for the present, like a Turk,
Or Greek—that is, although it not much matter'd,
Omitting turban, slippers, pistols, dirk—
They furnish'd him entire, except some stitches,
With a clean shirt, and very spacious breeches.

CLXI.

And then fair Haidee tried her tongue at speaking,
But not a word could Juan comprehend,
Although he listen'd so, that the young Greek in
Her earnestness would ne'er have made an end;
And, as he interrupted not, went eking
Her speech out to her *protégé* and friend,
Till pausing at the last her breath to take,
She saw he did not understand Romaic.

Digitized by Google

CLXII.

And then she had recourse to nods and signs,
  And smiles, and sparkles of the speaking eye,
And read (the only book she could) the lines
  Of his fair face, and found, by sympathy,
The answer eloquent, where the soul shines,
  And darts in one quick glance a long reply;
And thus in every look she saw express'd
A world of words, and things at which she guess'd.

CLXIII.

And now, by dint of fingers and of eyes,
  And words repeated after her, he took
A lesson in her tongue; but by surmise,
  No doubt, less of her language than her look:
As he who studies fervently the skies
  Turns oftener to the stars than to his book,
Thus Juan learn'd his alpha beta better
From Haidee's glance than any graven letter.

CLXIV.

'T is pleasing to be school'd in a strange tongue
  By female lips and eyes—that is, I mean,
When both the teacher and the taught are young,
  As was the case, at least, where I have been;
They smile so when one 's right, and when one 's wrong
  They smile still more, and then there intervene
Pressure of hands, perhaps even a chaste kiss;
I learn'd the little that I know by this:

Digitized by Google

CLXV.

That is, some words of Spanish, Turk, and Greek,
  Italian not at all, having no teachers;
Much English I cannot pretend to speak,
  Learning that language chiefly from its preachers,
Barrow, South, Tillotson, whom every week
  I study, also Blair, the highest reachers
Of eloquence in piety and prose—
I hate your poets, so read none of those.

CLXVI.

As for the ladies, I have nought to say,
  A wanderer from the British world of fashion,
Where I, like other « dogs, have had my day,»
  Like other men too may have had my passion—
And that, like other things, has pass'd away:
  And all her fools whom I *could* lay the lash on,
Foes, friends, men, women, now are nought to me
But dreams of what has been, no more to be.

CLXVII.

Return we to Don Juan. He begun
  To hear new words, and to repeat them; but
Some feelings, universal as the sun,
  Were such as could not in his breast be shut,
More than within the bosom of a nun:
  He was in love,—as you would be, no doubt,
With a young benefactress—so was she,
Just in the way we very often see.

Digitized by Google

CLXVIII.

And every day by daybreak—rather early
For Juan, who was somewhat fond of rest—
She came into the cave, but it was merely
To see her bird reposing in his nest;
And she would softly stir his locks so curly,
Without disturbing her yet slumbering guest,
Breathing all gently o'er his cheek and mouth,
As o'er a bed of roses the sweet south.

CLXIX.

And every morn his colour freshlier came,
And every day help'd on his convalescence;
'T was well, because health in the human frame
Is pleasant, besides being true love's essence;
For health and idleness to passion's flame
Are oil and gunpowder; and some good lessons
Are also learn'd from Ceres and from Bacchus,
Without whom Venus will not long attack us.

CLXX.

While Venus fills the heart (without heart, really
Love, though good always, is not quite so good)
Ceres presents a plate of vermicelli,—
For love must be sustain'd like flesh and blood,
While Bacchus pours out wine, or hands a jelly;
Eggs, oysters, too, are amatory food,
But who is their purveyor from above
Heaven knows—it may be Neptune, Pan, or Jove.

Digitized by Google

CLXXI.

When Juan woke he found some good things ready,
  A bath, a breakfast, and the finest eyes
That ever made a youthful heart less steady,
  Besides her maid's, as pretty for their size;
But I have spoken of all this already—
  And repetition 's tiresome and unwise,—
Well—Juan, after bathing in the sea,
Came always back to coffee and Haidee.

CLXXII.

Both were so young, and one so innocent,
  That bathing pass'd for nothing; Juan seem'd
To her, as 't were the kind of being sent,
  Of whom these two years she had nightly dream'd,
A something to be loved—a creature meant
  To be her happiness—and whom she deem'd
To render happy: all who joy would win
Must share it,—happiness was born a twin.

CLXXIII.

It was such pleasure to behold him, such
  Enlargement of existence to partake
Nature with him, to thrill beneath his touch,
  To watch him slumbering, and to see him wake;
To live with him for ever were too much;
  But then the thought of parting made her quake:
He was her own—her ocean treasure,—cast
Like a rich wreck—her first love and her last.

Digitized by Google

CLXXIV.

And thus a moon roll'd on, and fair Haidee
  Paid daily visits to her boy, and took
Such plentiful precautions, that still he
  Remain'd unknown within his craggy nook;
At last her father's prows put out to sea,
  For certain merchantmen upon the look,
Not as of yore, to carry off an Io,
But three Ragusan vessels bound for Scio.

CLXXV.

Then came her freedom—for she had no mother,—
  So that, her father being at sea, she was
Free as a married woman, or such other
  Female, as where she likes may freely pass,
Without even the encumbrance of a brother,
  The freest she that ever gazed on glass:
I speak of christian lands in this comparison,
Where wives, at least, are seldom kept in garrison.

CLXXVI.

Now she prolong'd her visits and her talk,
  (For they must talk,) and he had learnt to say,
So much, as to propose to take a walk,—
  For little had he wander'd since the day
On which, like a young flower snapp'd from the stalk,
  Drooping and dewy on the beach he lay,—
And thus they walk'd out in the afternoon,
And saw the sun set opposite the moon.

Digitized by Google

CLXXVII.

It was a wild and breaker-beaten coast,
  With cliffs above, and a broad sandy shore,
Guarded by shoals and rocks as by a host,
  With here and there a creek, whose aspect wore
A better welcome to the tempest-toss'd;
  And rarely ceased the haughty billow's roar,
Save on the dead long summer days, which make
The outstretch'd ocean glitter like a lake.

CLXXVIII.

And the small ripple spilt upon the beach
  Scarcely o'erpass'd the cream of your champaign,
When o'er the brim the sparkling bumpers reach,
  That spring-dew of the spirit! the heart's rain!
Few things surpass old wine; and they may preach
  Who please,—the more because they preach in vain;
Let us have wine and women, mirth and laughter,
Sermons and soda-water the day after.

CLXXIX.

Man, being reasonable, must get drunk,
  The best of life is but intoxication:
Glory, the grape, love, gold, in these are sunk
  The hopes of all men, and of every nation;
Without their sap, how branchless were the trunk
  Of life's strange tree, so fruitful on occasion:
But to return,—Get very drunk; and when
You wake with headache, you shall see what then.

Digitized by Google

CLXXX.

Ring for your valet—bid him quickly bring
  Some hock and soda-water, then you 'll know
A pleasure worthy Xerxes the great king;
  For not the bless'd sherbet sublimed with snow,
Nor the first sparkle of the desert spring,
  Nor burgundy in all its sunset glow,
After long travel, ennui, love, or slaughter,
Vie with that draught of hock and soda-water.

CLXXXI.

The coast—I think it was the coast that I
  Was just describing—Yes, it *was* the coast—
Lay at this period quiet as the sky,
  The sands untumbled, the blue waves untost,
And all was stillness, save the sea-bird's cry,
  And dolphin's leap, and little billow crost
By some low rock or shelve, that made it fret
Against the boundary it scarcely wet.

CLXXXII.

And forth they wandered, her sire being gone,
  As I have said, upon an expedition;
And mother, brother, guardian, she had none,
  Save Zoë, who, although with due precision
She waited on her lady with the sun,
  Thought daily service was her only mission,
Bringing warm water, wreathing her long tresses,
And asking now and then for cast-off dresses.

Digitized by Google

CLXXXIII.

It was the cooling hour, just when the rounded
  Red sun sinks down behind the azure hill,
Which then seems as if the whole earth it bounded,
  Circling all nature, hush'd, and dim, and still,
With the far mountain-crescent half surrounded
  On one side, and the deep sea calm and chill
Upon the other, and the rosy sky,
With one star sparkling through it like an eye.

CLXXXIV.

And thus they wander'd forth, and hand in hand,
  Over the shining pebbles and the shells,
Glided along the smooth and harden'd sand,
  And in the worn and wild receptacles
Work'd by the storms, yet work'd as it were plann'd,
  In hollow halls, with sparry roofs and cells;
They turn'd to rest; and, each clasp'd by an arm,
Yielded to the deep twilight's purple charm.

CLXXXV.

They look'd up to the sky, whose floating glow
  Spread like a rosy ocean, vast and bright;
They gazed upon the glittering sea below,
  Whence the broad moon rose circling into sight;
They heard the waves splash, and the wind so low,
  And saw each other's dark eyes darting light
Into each other—and, beholding this,
Their lips drew near, and clung into a kiss.

Digitized by Google

CLXXXVI.

A long, long kiss, a kiss of youth, and love,
  And beauty, all concentrating like rays
Into one focus, kindled from above;
  Such kisses as belong to early days,
Where heart, and soul, and sense in concert move,
  And the blood's lava, and the pulse a blaze,
Each kiss a heart-quake,—for a kiss's strength,
I think, it must be reckon'd by its length.

CLXXXVII.

By length I mean duration; theirs endured
  Heaven knows how long, no doubt they never reckon'd;
And if they had, they could not have secured
  The sum of their sensations to a second:
They had not spoken; but they felt allured;
  As if their souls and lips each other beckon'd,
Which, being join'd, like swarming bees they clung,
Their hearts the flowers from whence the honey sprung.

CLXXXVIII.

They were alone, but not alone as they
  Who shut in chambers think it loneliness;
The silent ocean, and the starlight bay,
  The twilight glow, which momently grew less;
The voiceless sands, and dropping caves, that lay
  Around them, made them to each other press,
As if there were no life beneath the sky
Save theirs, and that their life could never die.

Digitized by Google

CLXXXIX.

They fear'd no eyes nor ears on that lone beach,
  They felt no terrors from the night, they were
All in all to each other; though their speech
  Was broken words, they *thought* a language there,—
And all the burning tongues the passions teach
  Found in one sigh the best interpreter
Of nature's oracle—first love,—that all
Which Eve has left her daughters since her fall.

CXC.

Haidee spoke not of scruples, ask'd no vows,
  Nor offer'd any; she had never heard
Of plight and promises to be a spouse,
  Or perils by a loving maid incurr'd;
She was all which pure ignorance allows,
  And flew to her young mate like a young bird;
And never having dreamt of falsehood, she
Had not one word to say of constancy.

CXCI.

She loved, and was beloved—she adored,
  And she was worshipp'd after nature's fashion;
Their intense souls, into each other pour'd,
  If souls could die, had perish'd in that passion,—
But by degrees their senses were restored,
  Again to be o'ercome, again to dash on;
And, beating 'gainst his bosom, Haidee's heart
Felt as if never more to beat apart.

Digitized by Google

CXCII.

Alas! they were so young, so beautiful,
So lonely, loving, helpless, and the hour
Was that in which the heart is always full,
And, having o'er itself no further power,
Prompts deeds eternity can not annul,
But pays off moments in an endless shower
Of hell-fire—all prepared for people giving
Pleasure or pain to one another living.

CXCIII.

Alas! for Juan and Haidee! they were
So loving, and so lovely—till then never,
Excepting our first parents, such a pair
Had run the risk of being damn'd for ever;
And Haidee, being devout as well as fair,
Had, doubtless, heard about the Stygian river,
And hell and purgatory—but forgot
Just in the very crisis she should not.

CXCIV.

They look upon each other, and their eyes
Gleam in the moonlight; and her white arm clasps
Round Juan's head, and his around hers lies
Half buried in the tresses which it grasps;
She sits upon his knee, and drinks his sighs,
He hers, until they end in broken gasps;
And thus they form a group that 's quite antique,
Half naked, loving, natural, and Greek.

Digitized by Google

CXCV.

And when those deep and burning moments pass'd,
  And Juan sunk to sleep within her arms,
She slept not, but all tenderly, though fast,
  Sustain'd his head upon her bosom's charms;
And now and then her eye to heaven is cast,
  And then on the pale cheek her breast now warms,
Pillow'd on her o'erflowing heart, which pants,
With all it granted, and with all it grants.

CXCVI.

An infant when it gazes on a light,
  A child the moment when it drains the breast,
A devotee when soars the Host in sight,
  An Arab with a stranger for a guest,
A sailor when the prize has struck in fight,
  A miser filling his most hoarded chest,
Feel rapture; but not such true joy are reaping
As they who watch o'er what they love while sleeping.

CXCVII.

For there it lies so tranquil, so beloved,
  All that it hath of life with us is living;
So gentle, stirless, helpless, and unmoved,
  And all unconscious of the joy 't is giving;
All it hath felt, inflicted, pass'd, and proved,
  Hush'd into depths beyond the watcher's diving;
There lies the thing we love with all its errors,
And all its charms, like death without its terrors.

Digitized by Google

CXCVIII.

The lady watch'd her lover—and that hour
  Of love's, and night's, and ocean's solitude,
O'erflow'd her soul with their united power;
  Amidst the barren sand and rocks so rude
She and her wave-worn love had made their bower,
  Where nought upon their passion could intrude;
And all the stars that crowded the blue space,
Saw nothing happier than her glowing face.

CXCIX.

Alas! the love of women! it is known
  To be a lovely and a fearful thing;
For all of theirs upon that die is thrown,
  And if 't is lost, life hath no more to bring
To them but mockeries of the past alone,
  And their revenge is as the tiger's spring,
Deadly, and quick, and crushing; yet, as real
Torture is theirs, what they inflict they feel.

CC.

They are right; for man, to man so oft unjust,
  Is always so to women; one sole bond
Awaits them, treachery is all their trust;
  Taught to conceal, their bursting hearts despond
Over their idol, till some wealthier lust
  Buys them in marriage—and what rests beyond?
A thankless husband, next a faithless lover,
Then dressing, nursing, praying, and all 's over.

Digitized by Google

CCI.

Some take a lover, some take drams or prayers,
Some mind their household, others dissipation,
Some run away, and but exchange their cares,
Losing the advantage of a virtuous station;
Few changes e'er can better their affairs,
Theirs being an unnatural situation,
From the dull palace to the dirty hovel:
Some play the devil, and then write a novel.

CCII.

Haidee was nature's bride, and knew not this;
Haidee was passion's child, born where the sun
Showers triple light, and scorches even the kiss
Of his gazelle-eyed daughters; she was one
Made but to love, to feel that she was his
Who was her chosen: what was said or done
Elsewhere was nothing.—She had nought to fear,
Hope, care, nor love beyond, her heart beat *here*.

CCIII.

And oh! that quickening of the heart, that beat!
How much it costs us! yet each rising throb
Is in its cause as its effect so sweet,
That wisdom, ever on the watch to rob
Joy of its alchymy, and to repeat
Fine truths, even conscience, too, has a tough job
To make us understand each good old maxim,
So good—I wonder Castlereagh don't tax 'em.

Digitized by Google

CCIV.

And now 't was done—on the lone shore were plighted
  Their hearts; the stars, their nuptial torches, shed
Beauty upon the beautiful they lighted:
  Ocean their witness, and the cave their bed,
By their own feelings hallow'd and united,
  Their priest was solitude, and they were wed,
And they were happy, for to their young eyes
Each was an angel, and earth paradise.

CCV.

Oh Love! of whom great Cæsar was the suitor,
  Titus the master, Antony the slave,
Horace, Catullus scholars, Ovid tutor,
  Sappho the sage blue-stocking, in whose grave
All those may leap who rather would be neuter—
  (Leucadia's rock still overlooks the wave)
Oh Love! thou art the very god of evil,
For, after all, we cannot call thee devil.

CCVI.

Thou mak'st the chaste connubial state precarious,
  And jestest with the brows of mightiest men;
Cæsar and Pompey, Mahomet, Belisarius,
  Have much employ'd the muse of history's pen;
Their lives and fortunes were extremely various,
  Such worthies time will never see again;
Yet to these four in three things the same luck holds,
They all were heroes, conquerors, and cuckolds.

Digitized by Google

CCVII.

Thou mak'st philosophers: there 's Epicurus
And Aristippus, a material crew!
Who to immoral courses would allure us,
By theories quite practicable too;
If only from the devil they would insure us,
How pleasant were the maxim (not quite new),
« Eat, drink, and love, what can the rest avail us?»
So said the royal sage Sardanapalus.

CCVIII.

But Juan! had he quite forgotten Julia,
And should he have forgotten her so soon?
I can't but say it seems to me most truly a
Perplexing question; but, no doubt the moon
Does these things for us, and whenever newly a
Palpitation rises, 't is her boon,
Else how the devil is it that fresh features
Have such a charm for us poor human creatures?

CCIX.

I hate inconstancy—I loathe, detest,
Abhor, condemn, abjure the mortal made
Of such quicksilver clay that in his breast
No permanent foundation can be laid;
Love, constant love, has been my constant guest,
And yet last night, being at a masquerade,
I saw the prettiest creature, fresh from Milan,
Which gave me some sensations like a villain.

Digitized by Google

CCX.

But soon philosophy came to my aid,
  And whisper'd « think of every sacred tie! »
« I will, my dear philosophy! » I said,
  « But then her teeth, and then, oh Heaven! her eye!
I 'll just inquire if she be wife or maid,
  Or, neither—out of curiosity. »
« Stop! » cried philosophy, with air so Grecian,
(Though she was masqued then as a fair Venetian.)

CCXI.

« Stop! » so I stopp'd.—But to return: that which
  Men call inconstancy is nothing more
Than admiration due where nature's rich
  Profusion with young beauty covers o'er
Some favour'd object: and as in the niche
  A lovely statue we almost adore,
This sort of adoration of the real
Is but a heightening of the « beau idéal. »

CCXII.

'T is the perception of the beautiful,
  A fine extension of the faculties,
Platonic, universal, wonderful,
  Drawn from the stars, and filter'd through the skies,
Without which life would be extremely dull;
  In short, it is the use of our own eyes,
With one or two small senses added, just
To hint that flesh is form'd of fiery dust.

Digitized by Google

CCXIII.

Yet 't is a painful feeling, and unwilling,
  For, surely, if we always could perceive
In the same object graces quite as killing
  As when she rose upon us like an Eve,
'T would save us many a heart-ache, many a shilling
  (For we must get them any how, or grieve),
Whereas, if one sole lady pleased for ever,
How pleasant for the heart, as well as liver!

CCXIV.

The heart is like the sky, a part of heaven,
  But changes night and day too, like the sky,
Now o'er it clouds and thunder must be driven,
  And darkness and destruction as on high;
But when it hath been scorch'd, and pierced, and riven,
  Its storms expire in water-drops; the eye
Pours forth at last the heart's-blood turn'd to tears,
Which make the English climate of our years.

CCXV.

The liver is the lazaret of bile,
  But very rarely executes its function,
For the first passion stays there such a while,
  That all the rest creep in and form a junction,
Like knots of vipers on a dunghill's soil—
  Rage, fear, hate, jealousy, revenge, compunction,
So that all mischiefs spring up from this entrail,
Like earthquakes from the hidden fire call'd « central.»

Digitized by Google

CCXVI.

In the mean time, without proceeding more
  In this anatomy, I 've finish'd now
Two hundred and odd stanzas as before,
  That being about the number I 'll allow
Each canto of the twelve, or twenty four;
  And, laying down my pen, I make my bow,
Leaving Don Juan and Haidee to plead
For them and theirs with all who deign to read.

END OF CANTO II.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

DON JUAN.

CANTO III.

I.

HAIL Muse! *et cetera.*—We left Juan sleeping,
Pillow'd upon a fair and happy breast,
And watch'd by eyes that never yet knew weeping,
And loved by a young heart, too deeply blest
To feel the poison through her spirit creeping,
Or know who rested there; a foe to rest
Had soil'd the current of her sinless years,
And turn'd her pure heart's purest blood to tears.

II.

Oh, Love! what is it in this world of ours
Which makes it fatal to be loved? Ah why
With cypress branches hast thou wreathed thy bowers,
And made thy best interpreter a sigh?
As those who dote on odours pluck the flowers,
And place them on their breast—but place to die—
Thus the frail beings we would fondly cherish
Are laid within our bosoms but to perish.

Digitized by Google

III.

In her first passion woman loves her lover,
  In all the others all she loves is love,
Which grows a habit she can ne'er get over,
  And fits her loosely—like an easy glove,
As you may find, whene'er you like to prove her:
  One man alone at first her heart can move,
She then prefers him in the plural number,
Not finding that the additions much encumber.

IV.

I know not if the fault be men's or theirs;
  But one thing 's pretty sure; a woman planted—
(Unless at once she plunge for life in prayers)
  After a decent time must be gallanted;
Although, no doubt, her first of love affairs
  Is that to which her heart is wholly granted;
Yet there are some, they say, who have had *none*,
But those who have ne'er end with only *one*.

V.

'T is melancholy, and a fearful sign
  Of human frailty, folly, also crime,
That love and marriage rarely can combine,
  Although they both are born in the same clime;
Marriage from love, like vinegar from wine—
  A sad, sour, sober beverage—by time
Is sharpen'd from its high celestial flavour
Down to a very homely household savour.

Digitized by Google

VI.

There 's something of antipathy, as 't were,
  Between their present and their future state;
A kind of flattery that 's hardly fair
  Is used until the truth arrives too late—
Yet what can people do, except despair?
  The same things change their names at such a rate;
For instance, passion in a lover 's glorious,
But in a husband is pronounced uxorious.

VII.

Men grow ashamed of being so very fond,
  They sometimes also get a little tired,
(But that, of course, is rare) and then despond:
  The same things cannot always be admired,
Yet 't is « so nominated in the bond, »
  That both are tied till one shall have expired.
Sad thought! to lose the spouse that was adorning
Our days, and put one's servants into mourning.

VIII.

There 's doubtless something in domestic doings,
  Which forms, in fact, true love's antithesis;
Romances paint at full length, people's wooings,
  But only give a bust of marriages;
For no one cares for matrimonial cooings,
  There 's nothing wrong in a connubial kiss:
Think you, if Laura had been Petrarch's wife
He would have written sonnets all his life?

Digitized by Google

IX.

All tragedies are finish'd by a death,
  All comedies are ended by a marriage;
The future states of both are left to faith,
  For authors fear description might disparage
The worlds to come of both, or fall beneath,
  And then both worlds would punish their miscarriage;
So leaving each their priest and prayer-book ready,
They say no more of Death or of the Lady.

X.

The only two that in my recollection
  Have sung of heaven and hell, or marriage, are
Dante and Milton, and of both the affection
  Was hapless in their nuptials, for some bar
Of fault or temper ruin'd the connection
  (Such things, in fact, it don't ask much to mar);
But Dante's Beatrice and Milton's Eve
Were not drawn from their spouses, you conceive.

XI.

Some persons say that Dante meant theology
  By Beatrice, and not a mistress—I,
Although my opinion may require apology,
  Deem this a commentator's phantasy,
Unless indeed it was from his own knowledge he
  Decided thus, and show'd good reason why;
I think that Dante's more abstruse ecstatics
Meant to personify the mathematics.

Digitized by Google

XII.

Haidee and Juan were not married, but
The fault was theirs, not mine: it is not fair,
Chaste reader, then, in any way to put
The blame on me, unless you wish they were;
Then if you 'd have them wedded, please to shut
The book which treats of this erroneous pair,
Before the consequences grow too awful;
'T is dangerous to read of loves unlawful.

XIII.

Yet they were happy,—happy in the illicit
Indulgence of their innocent desires;
But more imprudent grown with every visit,
Haidee forgot the island was her sire's;
When we have what we like, 't is hard to miss it,
At least in the beginning, ere one tires;
Thus she came often, not a moment losing,
Whilst her piratical papa was cruising.

XIV.

Let not his mode of raising cash seem strange,
Although he fleeced the flags of every nation,
For into a prime minister but change
His title, and 't is nothing but taxation;
But he, more modest, took an humbler range
Of life, and in an honester vocation
Pursued o'er the high seas his watery journey,
And merely practised as a sea-attorney.

Digitized by Google

XV.

The good old gentleman had been detain'd
By winds and waves, and some important captures;
And in the hope of more at sea remain'd,
Although a squall or two had damp'd his raptures,
By swamping one of the prizes; he had chain'd
His prisoners, dividing them like chapters
In number'd lots; they all had cuffs and collars,
And averaged each from ten to a hundred dollars.

XVI.

Some he disposed of off Cape Matapan,
Among his friends the Mainots; some he sold
To his Tunis correspondents, save one man
Toss'd overboard unsaleable (being old);
The rest—save here and there some richer one,
Reserved for future ransom in the hold,
Were link'd alike, as for the common people he
Had a large order from the Dey of Tripoli.

XVII.

The merchandise was served in the same way,
Pieced out for different marts in the Levant,
Except some certain portions of the prey,
Light classic articles of female want,
French stuffs, lace, tweezers, toothpicks, teapot, tray,
Guitars and castanets from Alicant,
All which selected from the spoil he gathers,
Robb'd for his daughter by the best of fathers.

Digitized by Google

XVIII.

A monkey, a Dutch mastiff, a mackaw,
  Two parrots, with a Persian cat and kittens,
He chose from several animals he saw—
  A terrier, too, which once had been a Briton's,
Who dying on the coast of Ithaca,
  The peasants gave the poor dumb thing a pittance;
These to secure in this strong blowing weather,
He caged in one huge hamper altogether.

XIX.

Then having settled his marine affairs,
  Despatching single cruisers here and there,
His vessel having need of some repairs,
  He shaped his course to where his daughter fair
Continued still her hospitable cares;
  But that part of the coast being shoal and bare,
And rough with reefs which ran out many a mile,
His port lay on the other side o' the isle.

XX.

And there he went ashore without delay,
  Having no custom-house nor quarantine
To ask him awkward questions on the way,
  About the time and place where he had been:
He left his ship to be hove down next day,
  With orders to the people to careen;
So that all hands were busy beyond measure,
In getting out goods, ballast, guns, and treasure.

Digitized by Google

XXI.

Arriving at the summit of a hill
  Which overlook'd the white walls of his home,
He stopp'd.—What singular emotions fill
  Their bosoms who have been induced to roam!
With fluttering doubts if all be well or ill—
  With love for many, and with fears for some;
All feelings which o'erleap the years long lost,
And bring our hearts back to their starting-post.

XXII.

The approach of home to husbands and to sires,
  After long travelling by land or water,
Most naturally some small doubt inspires—
  A female family 's a serious matter
(None trusts the sex more, or so much admires—
  But they hate flattery, so I never flatter);
Wives in their husbands' absences grow subtler,
And daughters sometimes run off with the butler.

XXIII.

An honest gentleman at his return
  May not have the good fortune of Ulysses;
Not all lone matrons for their husbands mourn,
  Or show the same dislike to suitors' kisses;
The odds are that he finds a handsome urn
  To his memory, and two or three young misses
Born to some friend, who holds his wife and riches,
And that his Argus bites him by—the breeches.

Digitized by Google

XXIV.

If single, probably his plighted fair
  Has in his absence wedded some rich miser;
But all the better, for the happy pair
  May quarrel, and the lady growing wiser,
He may resume his amatory care
  As cavalier servente, or despise her;
And that his sorrow may not be a dumb one,
Write odes on the inconstancy of woman.

XXV.

And oh! ye gentlemen who have already
  Some chaste *liaison* of the kind—I mean
An honest friendship with a married lady—
  The only thing of this sort ever seen
To last—of all connexions the most steady,
  And the true Hymen (the first 's but a screen)—
Yet for all that keep not too long away,
I 've known the absent wrong'd four times a-day.

XXVI.

Lambro, our sea-solicitor, who had
  Much less experience of dry land than ocean,
On seeing his own chimney-smoke, felt glad;
  But not knowing metaphysics, had no notion
Of the true reason of his not being sad,
  Or that of any other strong emotion;
He loved his child, and would have wept the loss of her,
But knew the cause no more than a philosopher.

Digitized by Google

XXVII.

He saw his white walls shining in the sun,
His garden trees all shadowy and green;
He heard his rivulet's light bubbling run,
The distant dog-bark; and perceived between
The umbrage of the wood so cool and dun
The moving figures, and the sparkling sheen
Of arms (in the East all arm)—and various dyes
Of colour'd garbs, as bright as butterflies.

XXVIII.

And as the spot where they appear he nears,
Surprised at these unwonted signs of idling,
He hears—alas! no music of the spheres,
But an unhallow'd, earthly sound of fiddling!
A melody which made him doubt his ears,
The cause being past his guessing or unriddling;
A pipe, too, and, a drum, and, shortly after,
A most unoriental roar of laughter.

XXIX.

And still more nearly to the place advancing,
Descending rather quickly the declivity,
Through the waved branches, o'er the greensward glancing,
Midst other indications of festivity,
Seeing a troop of his domestics dancing
Like dervises, who turn as on a pivot, he
Perceived it was the Pyrrhic dance so martial,
To which the Levantines are very partial.

Digitized by Google

XXX.

And further on a group of Grecian girls,
  The first and tallest her white kerchief waving,
Were strung together like a row of pearls;
  Link'd hand in hand, and dancing; each too having
Down her white neck long floating auburn curls—
  (The least of which would set ten poets raving);
Their leader sang—and bounded to her song,
With choral step and voice, the virgin throng.

XXXI.

And here assembled cross-legg'd round their trays,
  Small social parties just begun to dine;
Pilaus and meats of all sorts met the gaze,
  And flasks of Samian and of Chian wine,
And sherbet cooling in the porous vase;
  Above them their dessert grew on its vine,
The orange and pomegranate nodding o'er,
Dropp'd in their laps, scarce pluck'd, their mellow store.

XXXII.

A band of children, round a snow-white ram,
  There wreathe his venerable horns with flowers;
While peaceful as if still an unwean'd lamb,
  The patriarch of the flock all gently cowers
His sober head, majestically tame,
  Or eats from out the palm, or playful lowers
His brow, as if in act to butt, and then
Yielding to their small hands, draws back again.

Digitized by Google

XXXIII.

Their classical profiles, and glittering dresses,
  Their large black eyes, and soft seraphic cheeks,
Crimson as cleft pomegranates, their long tresses,
  The gesture which enchants, the eye that speaks,
The innocence which happy childhood blesses,
  Made quite a picture of these little Greeks;
So that the philosophical beholder
Sigh'd for their sakes—that they should e'er grow older.

XXXIV.

Afar a dwarf buffoon stood telling tales
  To a sedate gray circle of old smokers,
Of secret treasures found in hidden vales,
  Of wonderful replies from Arab jokers,
Of charms to make good gold and cure bad ails,
  Of rocks bewitch'd that open to the knockers
Of magic ladies who, by one sole act,
Transform'd their lords to beasts, (but that's a fact.)

XXXV.

Here was no lack of innocent diversion
  For the imagination or the senses,
Song, dance, wine, music, stories from the Persian,
  All pretty pastimes in which no offence is;
But Lambro saw all these things with aversion,
  Perceiving in his absence such expenses,
Dreading that climax of all human ills,
The inflammation of his weekly bills.

Digitized by Google

XXXVI.

Ah! what is man? what perils still environ
  The happiest mortals even after dinner—
A day of gold from out an age of iron
  Is all that life allows the luckiest sinner;
Pleasure (whene'er she sings, at least) 's a siren,
  That lures to flay alive the young beginner;
Lambro's reception at his people's banquet
Was such as fire accords to a wet blanket.

XXXVII.

He—being a man who seldom used a word
  Too much, and wishing gladly to surprise
(In general he surprised men with the sword)
  His daughter—had not sent before to advise
Of his arrival, so that no one stirr'd;
  And long he paused to re-assure his eyes,
In fact much more astonish'd than delighted,
To find so much good company invited.

XXXVIII.

He did not know—(Alas! how men will lie)
  That a report (especially the Greeks)
Avouch'd his death (such people never die),
  And put his house in mourning several weeks,
But now their eyes and also lips were dry;
  The bloom too had return'd to Haidee's cheeks,
Her tears too being return'd into their fount,
She now kept house upon her own account,

Digitized by Google

XXXIX.

Hence all this rice, meat, dancing, wine, and fiddling,
  Which turn'd the isle into a place of pleasure;
The servants all were getting drunk or idling,
  A life which made them happy beyond measure.
Her father's hospitality seem'd middling,
  Compared with what Haidee did with his treasure;
'T was wonderful how things went on improving,
While she had not one hour to spare from loving.

XL.

Perhaps you think, in stumbling on this feast,
  He flew into a passion, and in fact
There was no mighty reason to be pleased;
  Perhaps you prophesy some sudden act,
The whip, the rack, or dungeon at the least,
  To teach his people to be more exact,
And that, proceeding at a very high rate,
He show'd the royal *penchants* of a pirate.

XLI.

You 're wrong.—He was the mildest manner'd man
  That ever scuttled ship or cut a throat;
With such true breeding of a gentleman,
  You never could divine his real thought;
No courtier could, and scarcely woman can
  Gird more deceit within a petticoat;
Pity he loved adventurous life's variety,
He was so great a loss to good society.

Digitized by Google

XLII.

Advancing to the nearest dinner tray,
  Tapping the shoulder of the nighest guest,
With a peculiar smile, which, by the way,
  Boded no good, whatever it express'd,
He asked the meaning of this holiday;
  The vinous Greek to whom he had address'd
His question, much too merry to divine
The questioner, fill'd up a glass of wine.

XLIII.

And without turning his facetious head,
  Over his shoulder, with a Bacchant air,
Presented the o'erflowing cup, and said,
  « Talking 's dry work, I have no time to spare. »
A second hiccup'd, « Our old master 's dead,
  You 'd better ask our mistress who 's his heir. »
« Our mistress! » quoth a third: « Our mistress!—pooh!—
You mean our master—not the old but new. »

XLIV.

These rascals, being new comers, knew not whom
  They thus address'd—and Lambro's visage fell—
And o'er his eye a momentary gloom
  Pass'd, but he strove quite courteously to quell
The expression, and endeavouring to resume
  His smile, requested one of them to tell
The name and quality of his new patron,
Who seem'd to have turn'd Haidee into a matron.

Digitized by Google

XLV.

« I know not,» quoth the fellow, « who or what
He is, nor whence he came—and little care;
But this I know, that this roast capon 's fat,
And that good wine ne'er wash'd down better fare;
And if you are not satisfied with that,
Direct your questions to my neighbour there;
He 'll answer all for better or for worse,
For none likes more to hear himself converse.» [1]

XLVI.

I said that Lambro was a man of patience,
And certainly he show'd the best of breeding,
Which scarce even France, the paragon of nations,
E'er saw her most polite of sons exceeding;
He bore these sneers against his near relations,
His own anxiety, his heart too bleeding,
The insults too of every servile glutton,
Who all the time were eating up his mutton.

XLVII.

Now in a person used to much command—
To bid men come, and go, and come again—
To see his orders done too out of hand—
Whether the word was death, or but the chain—
It may seem strange to find his manners bland;
Yet such things are, which I can not explain,
Though doubtless he who can command himself
Is good to govern—almost as a Guelf.

Digitized by Google

XLVIII.

Not that he was not sometimes rash or so,
  But never in his real and serious mood;
Then calm, concentrated, and still, and slow,
  He lay coiled like the boa in the wood:
With him it never was a word and blow,
  His angry word once o'er, he shed no blood,
But in his silence there was much to rue,
And his *one* blow left little work for *two*.

XLIX.

He ask'd no further questions, and proceeded
  On to the house, but by a private way,
So that the few who met him hardly heeded,
  So little they expected him that day;
If love paternal in his bosom pleaded
  For Haidee's sake, is more than I can say,
But certainly to one deem'd dead returning,
This revel seem'd a curious mode of mourning.

L.

If all the dead could now return to life,
  (Which God forbid!) or some, or a great many;
For instance, if a husband or his wife
  (Nuptial examples are as good as any),
No doubt whate'er might be their former strife,
  The present weather would be much more rainy—
Tears shed into the grave of the connexion
Would share most probably its resurrection.

Digitized by Google

LI.

He enter'd in the house no more his home,
  A thing to human feelings the most trying,
And harder for the heart to overcome,
  Perhaps, than even the mental pangs of dying;
To find our hearthstone turn'd into a tomb,
  And round its once warm precincts palely lying
The ashes of our hopes, is a deep grief,
Beyond a single gentleman's belief.

LII.

He enter'd in the house—his home no more,
  For without hearts there is no home;—and felt
The solitude of passing his own door
  Without a welcome; *there* he long had dwelt,
There his few peaceful days Time had swept o'er,
  There his worn bosom and keen eye would melt
Over the innocence of that sweet child,
His only shrine of feelings undefiled.

LIII.

He was a man of a strange temperament,
  Of mild demeanour though of savage mood,
Moderate in all his habits, and content
  With temperance in pleasure, as in food,
Quick to perceive, and strong to bear, and meant
  For something better, if not wholly good;
His country's wrongs and his despair to save her
Had stung him from a slave to an enslaver.

Digitized by Google

LIV.

The love of power, and rapid gain of gold,
  The hardness by long habitude produced,
The dangerous life in which he had grown old,
  The mercy he had granted oft abused,
The sights he was accustom'd to behold,
  The wild seas, and wild men with whom he cruised,
Had cost his enemies a long repentance,
And made him a good friend, but bad acquaintance.

LV.

But something of the spirit of old Greece
  Flash'd o'er his soul a few heroic rays,
Such as lit onward to the Golden Fleece
  His predecessors in the Colchian days;
'T is true he had no ardent love for peace—
  Alas! his country show'd no path to praise:
Hate to the world and war with every nation
He waged, in vengeance of her degradation.

LVI.

Still o'er his mind the influence of the clime
  Shed its Ionian elegance, which show'd
Its power unconsciously full many a time,—
  A taste seen in the choice of his abode,
A love of music and of scenes sublime,
  A pleasure in the gentle stream that flow'd
Past him in crystal, and a joy in flowers,
Bedew'd his spirit in his calmer hours.

Digitized by Google

LVII.

But whatsoe'er he had of love reposed
On that beloved daughter; she had been
The only thing which kept his heart unclosed
Amidst the savage deeds he 'd done and seen;
A lonely pure affection unopposed:
There wanted but the loss of this to wean
His feelings from all milk of human kindness,
And turn him, like the Cyclops, mad with blindness.

LVIII.

The cubless tigress in her jungle raging
Is dreadful to the shepherd and the flock;
The ocean when its yeasty war is waging
Is awful to the vessel near the rock;
But violent things will sooner bear assuaging,
Their fury being spent by its own shock,
Than the stern, single, deep, and wordless ire
Of a strong human heart, and in a sire.

LIX.

It is a hard although a common case
To find our children running restive—they
In whom our brightest days we would retrace,
Our little selves re-form'd in finer clay,
Just as old age is creeping on apace,
And clouds come o'er the sunset of our day,
They kindly leave us, though not quite alone,
But in good company—the gout or stone.

Digitized by Google

LX.

Yet a fine family is a fine thing
(Provided they don't come in after dinner);
'T is beautiful to see a matron bring
Her children up (if nursing them don't thin her):
Like cherubs round an altar-piece they cling
To the fire-side (a sight to touch a sinner).
A lady with her daughters or her nieces
Shine like a guinea and seven-shilling pieces.

LXI.

Old Lambro pass'd unseen a private gate,
And stood within his hall at eventide;
Meantime the lady and her lover sate
At wassail in their beauty and their pride:
An ivory inlaid table spread with state
Before them, and fair slaves on every side;
Gems, gold, and sliver, form'd the service mostly,
Mother of pearl and coral the less costly.

LXII.

The dinner made about a hundred dishes;
Lamb and pistachio nuts—in short, all meats,
And saffron soups, and sweetbreads; and the fishes
Were of the finest that e'er flounced in nets,
Drest to a Sybarite's most pamper'd wishes;
The beverage was various sherbets
Of raisin, orange, and pomegranate juice,
Squeezed through the rind, which makes it best for use.

Digitized by Google

LXIII.

These were ranged round, each in its crystal ewer,
And fruits, and date-bread loaves closed the repast,
And Mocha's berry, from Arabia pure,
In small fine China cups, came in at last;
Gold cups of filigree made to secure
The hand from burning underneath them placed,
Cloves, cinnamon, and saffron too were boil'd
Up with the coffee, which (I think) they spoil'd.

LXIV.

The hangings of the room were tapestry, made
Of velvet pannels, each of different hue,
And thick with damask flowers of silk inlaid;
And round them ran a yellow border too;
The upper border, richly wrought, display'd,
Embroider'd delicately o'er with blue,
Soft Persian sentences, in lilac letters,
From poets, or the moralists their betters.

LXV.

These oriental writings on the wall,
Quite common in those countries, are a kind
Of monitors adapted to recall,
Like skulls at Memphian banquets, to the mind
The words which shook Belshazzar in his hall,
And took his kingdom from him: you will find,
Though sages may pour out their wisdom's treasure,
There is no sterner moralist than pleasure.

Digitized by Google

LXVI.

A beauty at the season's close grown hectic,
  A genius who has drunk himself to death,
A rake turn'd methodistic or eclectic—
  (For that 's the name they like to pray beneath)—
But most, an alderman struck apoplectic,
  Are things that really take away the breath,
And show that late hours, wine, and love are able
To do not much less damage than the table.

LXVII.

Haidee and Juan carpeted their feet
  On crimson satin, border'd with pale blue;
Their sofa occupied three parts complete
  Of the apartment—and appear'd quite new;
The velvet cushions—(for a throne more meet)—
  Were scarlet, from whose glowing centre grew
A sun emboss'd in gold, whose rays of tissue,
Meridian-like, were seen all light to issue.

LXVIII.

Crystal and marble, plate and porcelain,
  Had done their work of splendour; Indian mats
And Persian carpets, which the heart bled to stain,
  Over the floors were spread; gazelles and cats,
And dwarfs and blacks, and such like things, that gain
  Their bread as ministers and favourites—(that 's
To say, by degradation)—mingled there
As plentiful as in a court or fair.

Digitized by Google

LXIX.

There was no want of lofty mirrors, and
The tables, most of ebony inlaid
With mother of pearl or ivory, stood at hand,
Or were of tortoise-shell or rare woods made,
Fretted with gold or silver:—by command,
The greater part of these were ready spread
With viands and sherbets in ice—and wine—
Kept for all comers, at all hours to dine.

LXX.

Of all the dresses I select Haidee's:
She wore two jelicks—one was of pale yellow;
Of azure, pink, and white was her chemise—
'Neath which her breast heaved like a little billow;
With buttons form'd of pearls as large as peas,
All gold and crimson shone her jelick's fellow,
And the striped white gauze baracan that bound her,
Like fleecy clouds about the moon, flow'd round her.

LXXI.

One large gold bracelet clasp'd each lovely arm,
Lockless—so pliable from the pure gold
That the hand stretch'd and shut it without harm,
The limb which it adorn'd its only mould;
So beautiful—its very shape would charm,
And clinging as if loth to lose its hold,
The purest ore inclosed the whitest skin
That e'er by precious metal was held in.[2]

Digitized by Google

LXXII.

Around, as princess of her father's land,
  A like gold bar above her instep roll'd[3]
Announced her rank; twelve rings were on her hand;
  Her hair was starr'd with gems; her veil's fine fold
Below her breast was fasten'd with a band
  Of lavish pearls, whose worth could scarce be told;
Her orange silk full Turkish trowsers furl'd
About the prettiest ankle in the world.

LXXIII.

Her hair's long auburn waves down to her heel
  Flow'd like an alpine torrent which the sun
Dyes with his morning light,—and would conceal
  Her person[4] if allow'd at large to run,
And still they seem resentfully to feel
  The silken fillet's curb, and sought to shun
Their bonds whene'er some Zephyr caught began
To offer his young pinion as her fan.

LXXIV.

Round her she made an atmosphere of life,
  The very air seem'd lighter from her eyes,
They were so soft and beautiful, and rife
  With all we can imagine of the skies,
And pure as Psyche ere she grew a wife—
  Too pure even for the purest human ties:
Her overpowering presence made you feel
It would not be idolatry to kneel.

Digitized by Google

LXXV.

Her eyelashes, though dark as night, were tinged
(It is the country's custom), but in vain;
For those large black eyes were so blackly fringed,
The glossy rebels mock'd the jetty stain,
And in their native beauty stood avenged:
Her nails were touch'd with henna; but again
The power of art was turn'd to nothing, for
They could not look more rosy than before.

LXXVI.

The henna should be deeply dyed to make
The skin relieved appear more fairly fair;
She had no need of this, day ne'er will break
On mountain tops more heavenly white than her:
The eye might doubt if it were well awake,
She was so like a vision; I might err,
But Shakspeare also says 't is very silly
«To gild refined gold, or paint the lily.»

LXXVII.

Juan had on a shawl of black and gold,
But a white baracan, and so transparent,
The sparkling gems beneath you might behold,
Like small stars through the milky way apparent;
His turban, furl'd in many a graceful fold,
An emerald aigrette with Haidee's hair in 't
Surmounted as its clasp—a glowing crescent,
Whose rays shone ever trembling, but incessant.

Digitized by Google

LXXVIII.

And now they were diverted by their suite,
  Dwarfs, dancing girls, black eunuchs, and a poet,
Which made their new establishment complete;
  The last was of great fame, and liked to show it:
His verses rarely wanted their due feet—
  And for his theme—he seldom sung below it,
He being paid to satirise or flatter,
As the psalm says, « inditing a good matter. »

LXXIX.

He praised the present, and abused the past,
  Reversing the good custom of old days,
An eastern antijacobin at last
  He turn'd, preferring pudding to *no* praise—
For some few years his lot had been o'ercast
  By his seeming independent in his lays,
But now he sung the Sultan and the Pacha,
With truth like Southey and with verse like Crashaw.

LXXX.

He was a man who had seen many changes,
  And always changed as true as any needle;
His polar star being one which rather ranges,
  And not the fix'd—he knew the way to wheedle;
So vile he 'scaped the doom which oft avenges;
  And being fluent (save indeed when fee'd ill),
He lied with such a fervour of intention—
There was no doubt he earn'd his laureate pension.

Digitized by Google

LXXXI.

But he had genius,—when a turncoat has it
  The «Vates irritabilis» takes care
That without notice few full moons shall pass it;
  Even good men like to make the public stare:—
But to my subject—let me see—what was it?
  Oh!—the third canto—and the pretty pair—
Their loves, and feasts, and house, and dress, and mode
Of living in their insular abode.

LXXXII.

Their poet, a sad trimmer, but no less
  In company a very pleasant fellow,
Had been the favourite of full many a mess
  Of men, and made them speeches when half mellow;
And though his meaning they could rarely guess,
  Yet still they deign'd to hiccup or to bellow
The glorious meed of popular applause,
Of which the first ne'er knows the second cause.

LXXXIII.

But now being lifted into high society,
  And having pick'd up several odds and ends
Of free thoughts in his travels, for variety,
  He deem'd, being in a lone isle, among friends,
That without any danger of a riot, he
  Might for long lying make himself amends;
And singing as he sung in his warm youth,
Agree to a short armistice with truth.

Digitized by Google

LXXXIV.

He had travell'd 'mongst the Arabs, Turks, and Franks,
  And knew the self-loves of the different nations;
And having lived with people of all ranks,
  Had something ready upon most occasions—
Which got him a few presents and some thanks.
  He varied with some skill his adulations;
To « do at Rome as Romans do,» a piece
Of conduct was which he observed in Greece.

LXXXV.

Thus, usually, when he was ask'd to sing,
  He gave the different nations something national;
'T was all the same to him—« God save the king,»
  Or « *Ça ira*,» according to the fashion all;
His muse made increment of any thing,
  From the high lyrical down to the low rational:
If Pindar sang horse-races, what should hinder
Himself from being as pliable as Pindar?

LXXXVI.

In France, for instance, he would write a *chanson;*
  In England, a six canto quarto tale;
In Spain, he 'd make a ballad or romance on
  The last war—much the same in Portugal;
In Germany, the Pegasus he 'd prance on
  Would be old Goëthe's—(see what says de Staël);
In Italy, he 'd ape the «Trecentisti;»
In Greece, he 'd sing some sort of hymn like this t' ye:

Digitized by Google

The isles of Greece, the isles of Greece!
  Where burning Sappho loved and sung,
Where grew the arts of war and peace,—
  Where Delos rose, and Phœbus sprung!
Eternal summer gilds them yet,
But all, except their sun, is set.

The Scian and the Teian muse,
  The hero's harp, the lover's lute,
Have found the fame your shores refuse;
  Their place of birth alone is mute
To sounds which echo further west
Than your sires' « Islands of the Blest. »

The mountains look on Marathon—
  And Marathon looks on the sea;
And musing there an hour alone,
  I dream'd that Greece might still be free;
For standing on the Persians' grave,
I could not deem myself a slave.

A king sate on the rocky brow
  Which looks o'er sea-born Salamis;
And ships, by thousands, lay below,
  And men in nations; all were his!
He counted them at break of day—
And when the sun set where were they?

Digitized by Google

And where are they? and where art thou,
  My country? On thy voiceless shore
The heroic lay is tuneless now—
  The heroic bosom beats no more!
And must thy lyre, so long divine,
Degenerate into hands like mine?

'T is something in the dearth of fame,
  Though link'd among a fetter'd race,
To feel at least a patriot's shame,
  Even as I sing, suffuse my face;
For what is left the poet here?
For Greeks a blush—for Greece a tear.

Must *we* but weep o'er days more blest?
  Must *we* but blush?—Our fathers bled.
Earth! render back from out thy breast
  A remnant of our Spartan dead!
Of the three hundred grant but three,
To make a new Thermopylæ!

What, silent still? and silent all?
  Ah! no;—the voices of the dead
Sound like a distant torrent's fall,
  And answer, « Let one living head,
But one arise,—we come, we come! »
'T is but the living who are dumb.

Digitized by Google

In vain—in vain: strike other chords;
  Fill high the cup with Samian wine!
Leave battles to the Turkish hordes,
  And shed the blood of Scio's vine!
Hark! rising to the ignoble call—
How answers each bold bacchanal!

You have the Pyrrhic dance as yet,
  Where is the Pyrrhic phalanx gone?
Of two such lessons, why forget
  The nobler and the manlier one?
You have the letters Cadmus gave—
Think ye he meant them for a slave?

Fill high the bowl with Samian wine!
  We will not think of themes like these!
It made Anacreon's song divine:
  He served—but served Polycrates—
A tyrant; but our masters then
Were still, at least, our countrymen.

The tyrant of the Chersonese
  Was freedom's best and bravest friend;
That tyrant was Miltiades!
  Oh! that the present hour would lend
Another despot of the kind!
Such chains as his were sure to bind.

Digitized by Google

Fill high the bowl with Samian wine!
  On Suli's rock, and Parga's shore,
Exists the remnant of a line
  Such as the Doric mothers bore;
And there, perhaps, some seed is sown,
The Heracleidan blood might own.

Trust not for freedom to the Franks—
  They have a king who buys and sells:
In native swords, and native ranks,
  The only hope of courage dwells;
But Turkish force, and Latin fraud,
Would break your shield, however broad.

Fill high the bowl with Samian wine!
  Our virgins dance beneath the shade—
I see their glorious black eyes shine;
  But gazing on each glowing maid,
My own the burning tear-drop laves,
To think such breasts must suckle slaves.

Place me on Sunium's marbled steep—
  Where nothing, save the waves and I,
May hear our mutual murmurs sweep;
  There, swan-like, let me sing and die:
A land of slaves shall ne'er be mine—
Dash down yon cup of Samian wine!

Digitized by Google

LXXXVII.

Thus sung, or would, or could, or should have sung,
  The modern Greek, in tolerable verse;
If not like Orpheus quite, when Greece was young,
  Yet in these times he might have done much worse·
His strain display'd some feeling—right or wrong;
  And feeling in a poet is the source
Of others' feeling; but they are such liars,
And take all colours—like the hands of dyers.

LXXXVIII.

But words are things, and a small drop of ink,
  Falling like dew, upon a thought, produces
That which makes thousands, perhaps millions, think;
  'T is strange, the shortest letter which man uses
Instead of speech, may form a lasting link
  Of ages; to what straits old Time reduces
Frail man, when paper—even a rag like this,
Survives himself, his tomb, and all that 's his.

LXXXIX.

And when his bones are dust, his grave a blank,
  His station, generation, even his nation,
Become a thing, or nothing, save to rank
  In chronological commemoration,
Some dull MS. oblivion long has sank,
  Or graven stone found in a barrack's station
In digging the foundation of a closet,
May turn his name up, as a rare deposit.

Digitized by Google

XC.

And glory long has made the sages smile;
'T is something, nothing, words, illusion, wind—
Depending more upon the historian's style
Than on the name a person leaves behind:
Troy owes to Homer what whist owes to Hoyle;
The present century was growing blind
To the great Marlborough's skill in giving knocks,
Until his late Life by Archdeacon Coxe.

XCI.

Milton 's the prince of poets—so we say;
A little heavy, but no less divine:
An independent being in his day—
Learn'd, pious, temperate in love and wine;
But his life falling into Johnson's way,
We 're told this great high priest of all the Nine
Was whipt at college—a harsh sire—odd spouse,
For the first Mrs Milton left his house.

XCII.

All these are, *certes*, entertaining facts,
Like Shakspeare's stealing deer, Lord Bacon's bribes;
Like Titus' youth, and Cæsar's earliest acts;
Like Burns (whom Doctor Currie well describes);
Like Cromwell's pranks;—but although truth exacts
These amiable descriptions from the scribes,
As most essential to their hero's story,
They do not much contribute to his glory.

Digitized by Google

XCIII.

All are not moralists, like Southey, when
  He prated to the world of « Pantisocrasy; »
Or Wordsworth unexcised, unhired, who then
  Season'd his pedlar poems with democracy;
Or Coleridge, long before his flighty pen
  Let to the Morning Post its aristocracy;
When he and Southey, following the same path,
Espoused two partners (milliners of Bath).

XCIV.

Such names at present cut a convict figure,
  The very Botany Bay in moral geography;
Their loyal treason, renegado rigour,
  Are good manure for their more bare biography.
Wordsworth's last quarto, by the way, is bigger
  Than any since the birthday of typography;
A drowsy frouzy poem, call'd the « Excursion, »
Writ in a manner which is my aversion.

XCV.

He there builds up a formidable dike
  Between his own and others' intellect;
But Wordsworth's poem, and his followers, like
  Joanna Southcote's Shiloh, and her sect,
Are things which in this century don't strike
  The public mind, so few are the elect;
And the new births of both their stale virginities
Have proved but dropsies, taken for divinities.

Digitized by Google

XCVI.

But let me to my story: I must own,
  If I have any fault, it is digression;
Leaving my people to proceed alone,
  While I soliloquize beyond expression;
But these are my addresses from the throne,
  Which put off business to the ensuing session:
Forgetting each omission is a loss to
The world, not quite so great as Ariosto.

XCVII.

I know that what our neighbours call *longueurs*,
  (We've not so good a *word*, but have the *thing*
In that complete perfection which ensures
  An epic from Bob Southey every spring—)
Form not the true temptation which allures
  The reader; but 't would not be hard to bring
Some fine examples of the *épopée*,
To prove its grand ingredient is *ennui*.

XCVIII.

We learn from Horace, Homer sometimes sleeps;
  We feel without him: Wordsworth sometimes wakes,
To show with what complacency he creeps,
  With his dear *Waggoners*, around his lakes;
He wishes for «a boat» to sail the deeps—
  Of ocean?—No, of air; and then he makes
Another outcry for «a little boat,»
And drivels seas to set it well afloat.

Digitized by Google

XCIX.

If he must fain sweep o'er the etherial plain,
  And Pegasus runs restive in his « waggon, »
Could he not beg the loan of Charles's wain?
  Or pray Medea for a single dragon?
Or if, too classic for his vulgar brain,
  He fear'd his neck to venture such a nag on,
And he must needs mount nearer to the moon,
Could not the blockhead ask for a balloon?

C.

« Pedlars, » and « boats, » and « waggons! » Oh! ye shades
  Of Pope and Dryden, are we come to this?
That trash of such sort not alone evades
  Contempt, but from the bathos' vast abyss
Floats scumlike uppermost, and these Jack Cades
  Of sense and song above your graves may hiss—
The « little boatman » and his « Peter Bell »
Can sneer at him who drew « Achitophel! »

CI.

T' our tale.—The feast was over, the slaves gone,
  The dwarfs and dancing girls had all retired;
The Arab lore and poet's song were done,
  And every sound of revelry expired;
The lady and her lover, left alone,
  The rosy flood of twilight sky admired;—
Ave Maria! o'er the earth and sea,
That heavenliest hour of heaven is worthiest thee!

Digitized by Google

CII.

Ave Maria! blessed be the hour!
  The time, the clime, the spot, where I so oft
Have felt that moment in its fullest power
  Sink o'er the earth so beautiful and soft,
While swung the deep bell in the distant tower,
  Or the faint dying day-hymn stole aloft,
And not a breath crept through the rosy air,
And yet the forest leaves seem'd stirr'd with prayer.

CIII.

Ave Maria! 't is the hour of prayer!
  Ave Maria! 't is the hour of love!
Ave Maria! may our spirits dare
  Look up to thine and to thy Son's above!
Ave Maria! oh that face so fair!
  Those downcast eyes beneath the Almighty dove—
What though 't is but a pictured image strike—
That painting is no idol, 't is too like.

CIV.

Some kinder casuists are pleased to say,
  In nameless print—that I have no devotion;
But set those persons down with me to pray,
  And you shall see who has the properest notion
Of getting into heaven the shortest way;
  My altars are the mountains and the ocean,
Earth, air, stars,—all that springs from the great Whole,
Who hath produced, and will receive the soul.

Digitized by Google

CV.

Sweet hour of twilight!—in the solitude
  Of the pine forest, and the silent shore
Which bounds Ravenna's immemorial wood,
  Rooted where once the Adrian wave flow'd o'er,
To where the last Cæsarean fortress stood,
  Evergreen forest! which Boccaccio's lore
And Dryden's lay made haunted ground to me,
How have I loved the twilight hour and thee!

CVI.

The shrill cicalas, people of the pine,
  Making their summer lives one ceaseless song,
Were the sole echos, save my steed's and mine,
  And vesper bell's that rose the boughs along;
The spectre huntsman of Onesti's line,
  His hell-dogs, and their chase, and the fair throng,
Which learn'd from this example not to fly
From a true lover, shadow'd my mind's eye.

CVII.

Oh Hesperus![5] thou bringest all good things—
  Home to the weary, to the hungry cheer,
To the young bird the parent's brooding wings,
  The welcome stall to the o'erlabour'd steer;
Whate'er of peace about our hearthstone clings,
  Whate'er our household gods protect of dear,
Are gather'd round us by thy look of rest;
Thou bring'st the child, too, to the mother's breast.

Digitized by Google

CVIII.

Soft hour![6] which wakes the wish and melts the heart
Of those who sail the seas, on the first day
When they from their sweet friends are torn apart;
Or fills with love the pilgrim on his way
As the far bell of vesper makes him start,
Seeming to weep the dying day's decay;
Is this a fancy which our reason scorns?
Ah! surely nothing dies but something mourns!

CIX.

When Nero perish'd by the justest doom
Which ever the destroyer yet destroy'd,
Amidst the roar of liberated Rome,
Of nations freed, and the world overjoy'd,
Some hands unseen strew'd flowers upon his tomb:[7]
Perhaps the weakness of a heart not void
Of feeling for some kindness done, when power
Had left the wretch an uncorrupted hour.

CX.

But I 'm digressing: what on earth has Nero,
Or any such like sovereign buffoons,
To do with the transactions of my hero,
More than such madmen's fellow-man—the moon's?
Sure my invention must be down at zero,
And I grown one of many « wooden spoons»
Of verse (the name with which we Cantabs please
To dub the last of honours in degrees).

Digitized by Google

CXI.

I feel this tediousness will never do—
'T is being *too* epic, and I must cut down
(In copying) this long canto into two;
They 'll never find it out, unless I own
The fact, excepting some experienced few;
And then as an improvement 't will be shown:
I 'll prove that such the opinion of the critic is
From Aristotle *passim*.—See Ποιητικης.

END OF CANTO THIRD.

Digitized by Google

NOTES TO CANTO III.

Note 1, page 170, stanza XLV.

For none likes more to hear himself converse.

Rispose allor' Margatte, a dir tel tosto,
Io non credo piu al nero ch' all' azzurro;
Ma nel cappone, o lesso, o vuogli arrosto,
E credo alcuna volta anco nel burro;
Nella cervogia, e quando io n' ho nel mosto,
E molto piu nell' espro che il mangurro;
Ma sopra tutto nel buon vino ho fede,
E credo che sia salvo chi gli crede.

PULCI, *Morgante Maggiore,* canto 18, stanza 151.

Note 2, page 178, stanza LXXI.

That e'er by precious metal was held in.

This dress is Moorish, and the bracelets and bar are worn in the manner described. The reader will perceive hereafter, that as the mother of Haidee was of Fez, her daughter wore the garb of the country.

Note 3, page 179, stanza LXXII.

A like gold bar above her instep roll'd *etc.*

The bar of gold above the instep is a mark of sovereign rank in the women of the families of the deys, and is worn as such by their female relatives.

Note 4, page 179, stanza LXXIII.

Her person if allow'd at large to run, *etc.*

This is no exaggeration; there were four women whom I remember

Digitized by Google

to have seen, who possessed their hair in this profusion; of these, three were English, the other was a Levantine. Their hair was of that length and quantity, that when let down, it almost entirely shaded the person, so as nearly to render dress a superfluity. Of these, only one had dark hair; the Oriental's had, perhaps, the lightest colour of the four.

Note 5, page 194, stanza CVII.

Oh Hesperus! thou bringest all good things—*etc.*

Εσπερε παντα φερεις
Φερεις οινον φερεις αιγα
Φερεις ματερι παιδα.
Fragment of Sappho.

Note 6, page 195, stanza CVIII.

Soft hour! which wakes the wish and melts the heart.

« Era gia l' ora che volge 'l disio,
« A' naviganti, e 'ntenerisce il cuore;
« Lo di ch' han detto a' dolci amici a dio;
« E che lo nuovo peregrin' d' Amore
« Punge, se ode Squilla di lontano,
« Che paia 'l giorno pianger che si muore. »
DANTE's *Purgatory*, canto 8.

This last line is the first of Gray's Elegy, taken by him without acknowledgment.

Note 7, page 195, stanza CIX.

Some hands unseen strew'd flowers upon his tomb: *etc.*

See Suetonius for this fact.

Digitized by Google

DON JUAN.

CANTO IV.

I.

NOTHING so difficult as a beginning
  In poesy, unless perhaps the end;
For oftentimes when Pegasus seems winning
  The race, he sprains a wing, and down we tend,
Like Lucifer when hurl'd from heaven for sinning;
  Our sin the same, and hard as his to mend,
Being pride, which leads the mind to soar too far,
Till our own weakness shows us what we are.

II.

But time, which bring all beings to their level,
  And sharp adversity, will teach at last
Man,—and, as we would hope,—perhaps the devil,
  That neither of their intellects are vast:
While youth's hot wishes in our red veins revel,
  We know not this—the blood flows on too fast;
But as the torrent widens towards the ocean,
We ponder deeply on each past emotion.

Digitized by Google

III.

As boy, I thought myself a clever fellow,
And wish'd that others held the same opinion;
They took it up when my days grew more mellow,
And other minds acknowledged my dominion:
Now my sere fancy « falls into the yellow
Leaf, » and imagination droops her pinion,
And the sad truth which hovers o'er my desk
Turns what was once romantic to burlesque.

IV.

And if I laugh at any mortal thing,
'T is that I may not weep; and if I weep,
'T is that our nature cannot always bring
Itself to apathy, for we must steep
Our hearts first in the depths of Lethe's spring
Ere what we least wish to behold will sleep:
Thetis baptized her mortal son in Styx;
A mortal mother would on Lethe fix.

V.

Some have accused me of a strange design
Against the creed and morals of the land,
And trace it in this poem every line:
I don't pretend that I quite understand
My own meaning when I would be *very* fine;
But the fact is that I have nothing plann'd,
Unless it were to be a moment merry,
A novel word in my vocabulary.

Digitized by Google

VI.

To the kind reader of our sober clime
  This way of writing will appear exotic;
Pulci was sire of the half-serious rhyme,
  Who sang when chivalry was more quixotic,
And revell'd in the fancies of the time,
  True knights, chaste dames, huge giants, kings despotic;
But all these, save the last, being obsolete,
I chose a modern subject as more meet.

VII.

How I have treated it, I do not know;
  Perhaps no better than they 've treated me
Who have imputed such designs as show
  Not what they saw, but what they wish'd to see;
But if it gives them pleasure, be it so,
  This is a liberal age, and thoughts are free:
Meantime Apollo plucks me by the ear,
And tells me to resume my story here.

VIII.

Young Juan and his lady-love were left
  To their own hearts' most sweet society;
Even time, the pitiless, in sorrow cleft
  With his rude scythe such gentle bosoms; he
Sigh'd to behold them of their hours bereft,
  Though foe to love; and yet they could not be
Meant to grow old, but die in happy spring,
Before one charm or hope had taken wing.

Digitized by Google

IX.

Their faces were not made for wrinkles, their
  Pure blood to stagnate, their great hearts to fail;
The blank gray was not made to blast their hair,
  But like the climes that know nor snow nor hail
They were all summer: lightning might assail
  And shiver them to ashes, but to trail
A long and snake-like life of dull decay
Was not for them—they had too little clay.

X.

They were alone once more; for them to be
  Thus was another Eden; they were never
Weary, unless when separate: the tree
  Cut from its forest root of years—the river
Damm'd from its fountain—the child from the knee
  And breast maternal wean'd at once for ever,
Would wither less than these two torn apart;
Alas! there is no instinct like the heart—

XI.

The heart—which may be broken; happy they!
  Thrice fortunate! who of that fragile mould,
The precious porcelain of human clay,
  Break with the first fall: they can ne'er behold
The long year link'd with heavy day on day,
  And all which must be borne, and never told;
While life's strange principle will often lie
Deepest in those who long the most to die.

Digitized by Google

XII.

«Whom the gods love die young» was said of yore,
And many deaths do they escape by this:
The death of friends, and that which slays even more—
The death of friendship, love, youth, all that is,
Except mere breath; and since the silent shore
Awaits at last even those whom longest miss
The old archer's shafts, perhaps the early grave
Which men weep over may be meant to save.

XIII.

Haidee and Juan thought not of the dead.
The heavens and earth, and air, seem'd made for them:
They found no fault with time, save that he fled;
They saw not in themselves aught to condemn:
Each was the other's mirror, and but read
Joy sparkling in their dark eyes like a gem,
And knew such brightness was but the reflection
Of their exchanging glances of affection.

XIV.

The gentle pressure, and the thrilling touch,
The least glance better understood than words,
Which still said all, and ne'er could say too much;
A language, too, but like to that of birds,
Known but to them, at least appearing such
As but to lovers a true sense affords;
Sweet playful phrases, which would seem absurd
To those who 've ceased to hear such, or ne'er heard:

Digitized by Google

XV.

All these were theirs, for they were children still,
  And children still they should have ever been;
They were not made in the real world to fill
  A busy character in the dull scene,
But like two beings born from out a rill,
  A nymph and her beloved, all unseen
To pass their lives in fountains and on flowers,
And never know the weight of human hours.

XVI.

Moons changing had roll'd on, and changeless found
  Those their bright rise had lighted to such joys
As rarely they beheld throughout their round;
  And these were not of the vain kind which cloys,
For theirs were buoyant spirits, never bound
  By the mere senses; and that which destroys
Most love, possession, unto them appear'd
A thing which each endearment more endear'd.

XVII.

Oh beautiful! and rare as beautiful!
  But theirs was love in which the mind delights
To lose itself, when the old world grows dull,
  And we are sick of its hack sounds and sights,
Intrigues, adventures of the common school,
  Its petty passions, marriages, and flights,
Where Hymen's torch but brands one strumpet more,
Whose husband only knows her not a wh—re.

Digitized by Google

XVIII.

Hard words; harsh truth; a truth which many know.
  Enough.—The faithful and the fairy pair,
Who never found a single hour too slow,
  What was it made them thus exempt from care?
Young innate feelings all have felt below
  Which perish in the rest, but in them were
Inherent; what we mortals call romantic,
And always envy, though we deem it frantic.

XIX.

This is in others a factitious state,
  An opium dream of too much youth and reading,
But was in them their nature or their fate:
  No novels e'er had set their young hearts bleeding;
For Haidee's knowledge was by no means great,
  And Juan was a boy of saintly breeding;
So that there was no reason for their loves
More than for those of nightingales or doves.

XX.

They gazed upon the sunset; t' is an hour
  Dear unto all, but dearest to *their* eyes,
For it had made them what they were: the power
  Of love had first o'erwhelm'd them from such skies,
When happiness had been their only dower,
  And twilight saw them link'd in passion's ties;
Charm'd with each other, all things charm'd that brought
The past still welcome as the present thought.

Digitized by Google

XXI.

I know not why, but in that hour to-night,
  Even as they gazed, a sudden tremor came,
And swept, as 't were, across their hearts' delight,
  Like the wind o'er a harp-string, or a flame,
When one is shook in sound, and one in sight;
  And thus some boding flash'd through either frame,
And call'd from Juan's breast a faint low sigh,
While one new tear arose in Haidee's eye.

XXII.

That large black prophet eye seem'd to dilate
  And follow far the disappearing sun,
As if their last day of a happy date
  With his broad, bright, and dropping orb were gone;
Juan gazed on her as to ask his fate—
  He felt a grief, but knowing cause for none,
His glance inquired of hers for some excuse
For feelings causeless, or at least abstruse.

XXIII.

She turn'd to him, and smiled, but in that sort
  Which makes not others smile; then turn'd aside:
Whatever feeling shook her, it seem'd short,
  And master'd by her wisdom or her pride;
When Juan spoke, too—it might be in sport—
  Of this their mutual feeling, she replied—
«If it should be so,—but—it cannot be—
Or I at least shall not survive to see.»

Digitized by Google

XXIV.

Juan would question further, but she press'd
  His lip to hers, and silenced him with this,
And then dismiss'd the omen from her breast,
  Defying augury with that fond kiss;
And no doubt of all methods 't is the best:
  Some people prefer wine—'t is not amiss;
I have tried both; so those who would a part take
May choose between the headache and the heartache.

XXV.

One of the two, according to your choice,
  Woman or wine, you 'll have to undergo;
Both maladies are taxes on our joys:
  But which to choose, I really hardly know;
And if I had to give a casting voice,
  For both sides I could many reasons show,
And then decide, without great wrong to either,
It were much better to have both than neither.

XXVI.

Juan and Haidee gazed upon each other
  With swimming looks of speechless tenderness,
Which mix'd all feelings, friend, child, lover, brother,
  All that the best can mingle and express
When two pure hearts are pour'd in one another,
  And love too much, and yet can not love less;
But almost sanctify the sweet excess
By the immortal wish and power to bless.

Digitized by Google

XXVII.

Mix'd in each other's arms, and heart in heart
  Why did they not then die?—they 'd lived too long
Should an hour come to bid them breathe apart;
  Years could but bring them cruel things or wrong,
The world was not for them, nor the world's art
  For beings passionate as Sappho's song;
Love was born *with* them, *in* them, so intense,
It was their very spirit—not a sense.

XXVIII.

They should have lived together deep in woods,
  Unseen as sings the nightingale; they were
Unfit to mix in these thick solitudes
  Call'd social, haunts of hate, and vice, and care:
How lonely every freeborn creature broods!
  The sweetest song-birds nestle in a pair;
The eagle soars alone; the gull and crow
Flock o'er their carrion, just like men below.

XXIX.

Now pillow'd cheek to cheek, in loving sleep,
  Haidee and Juan their siesta took,
A gentle slumber, but it was not deep,
  For ever and anon a something shook
Juan, and shuddering o'er his frame would creep;
  And Haidee's sweet lips murmur'd like a brook
A wordless music, and her face so fair
Stirr'd with her dream as rose-leaves with the air;

Digitized by Google

XXX.

Or as the stirring of a deep clear stream
  Within an Alpine hollow, when the wind
Walks o'er it, was she shaken by the dream,
  The mystical usurper of the mind—
O'erpowering us to be whate'er may seem
  Good to the soul which we no more can bind;
Strange state of being! (for 't is still to be)
Senseless to feel, and with seal'd eyes to see.

XXXI.

She dream'd of being alone on the sea-shore,
  Chain'd to a rock; she knew not how, but stir
She could not from the spot, and the loud roar
  Grew, and each wave rose roughly, threatening her;
And o'er her upper lip they seem'd to pour,
  Until she sobb'd for breath, and soon they were
Foaming o'er her lone head, so fierce and high
Each broke to drown her, yet she could not die.

XXXII.

Anon—she was released, and then she stray'd
  O'er the sharp shingles with her bleeding feet,
And stumbled almost every step she made;
  And something roll'd before her in a sheet,
Which she must still pursue howe'er afraid;
  'T was white and indistinct, nor stopp'd to meet
Her glance nor grasp, for still she gazed and grasp'd,
And ran, but it escaped her as she clasp'd.

Digitized by Google

XXXIII.

The dream changed: in a cave she stood, its walls
Were hung with marble icicles—the work
Of ages on its water-fretted halls,
Where waves might wash, and seals might breed and lurk;
Her hair was dripping, and the very balls
Of her black eyes seem'd turn'd to tears, and mirk
The sharp rocks look'd below each drop they caught,
Which froze to marble as it fell, she thought.

XXXIV.

And wet, and cold, and lifeless at her feet,
Pale as the foam that froth'd on his dead brow,
Which she essay'd vain in to clear, (how sweet
Were once her cares, how idle seem'd they now!)
Lay Juan, nor could aught renew the beat
Of his quench'd heart; and the sea dirges low
Rang in her sad ears like a mermaid's song,
And that brief dream appear'd a life too long.

XXXV

And gazing on the dead, she thought his face
Faded, or alter'd into something new—
Like to her father's features, till each trace
More like and like to Lambro's aspect grew—
With all his keen worn look and Grecian grace;
And starting, she awoke, and what to view?
Oh! Powers of Heaven! what dark eye meets she there?
'T is—'t is her father's— fix'd upon the pair!

Digitized by Google

XXXVI.

Then shrieking, she arose, and shrieking fell,
With joy and sorrow, hope and fear, to see
Him whom she deem'd a habitant where dwell
The ocean-buried, risen from death, to be
Perchance the death of one she loved too well:
Dear as her father had been to Haidee,
It was a moment of that awful kind——
I have seen such—but must not call to mind.

XXXVII.

Up Juan sprung to Haidee's bitter shriek,
And caught her falling, and from off the wall
Snatch'd down his sabre, in hot haste to wreak
Vengeance on him who was the cause of all:
Then Lambro, who till now forbore to speak,
Smiled scornfully, and said, «Within my call,
A thousand scimitars await the word;
Put up, young man, put up your silly sword.»

XXXVIII.

And Haidee clung around him; «Juan, 't is—
'T is Lambro—'t is my father! Kneel with me—
He will forgive us—yes—it must be—yes.
Oh! dearest father, in this agony
Of pleasure and of pain—even while I kiss
Thy garment's hem with transport, can it be
That doubt should mingle with my filial joy?
Deal with me as thou wilt, but spare this boy.»

Digitized by Google

XXXIX.

High and inscrutable the old man stood,
  Calm in his voice, and calm within his eye—
Not always signs with him of calmest mood:
  He look'd upon her, but gave no reply;
Then turn'd to Juan, in whose cheek the blood
  Oft came and went, as there, resolved to die
In arms, at least, he stood, in act to spring
On the first foe whom Lambro's call might bring.

XL.

«Young man, your sword;» so Lambro once more said:
  Juan replied, «Not while this arm is free.»
The old man's cheek grew pale, but not with dread,
  And drawing from his belt a pistol, he
Replied, «Your blood be then on your own head.»
  Then look'd close at the flint, as if to see
'T was fresh—for he had lately used the lock—
And next proceeded quietly to cock.

XLI.

It has a strange quick jar upon the ear,
  That cocking of a pistol, when you know
A moment more will bring the sight to bear
  Upon your person, twelve yards off, or so;
A gentlemanly distance, not too near,
  If you have got a former friend for foe;
But after being fired at once or twice,
The ear becomes more Irish, and less nice.

Digitized by Google

XLII.

Lambro presented, and one instant more
  Had stopp'd this canto, and Don Juan's breath,
When Haidee threw herself her boy before;
  Stern as her sire: «On me,» she cried, «let death
Descend—the fault is mine; this fatal shore
  He found—but sought not. I have pledged my faith·
I love him—I will die with him: I knew
Your nature's firmness—know your daughter's too.»

XLIII.

A minute past, and she had been all tears,
  And tenderness, and infancy: but now
She stood as one who champion'd human fears—
  Pale, statue-like, and stern, she woo'd the blow;
And tall beyond her sex, and their compeers,
  She drew up to her height, as if to show
A fairer mark; and with a fix'd eye scann'd
Her father's face—but never stopp'd his hand.

XLIV.

He gazed on her, and she on him; 't was strange
  How like they look'd! the expression was the same;
Serenely savage, with a little change
  In the large dark eye's mutual-darted flame;
For she too was as one who could avenge,
  If cause should be—a lioness, though tame:
Her father's blood before her father's face
Boil'd up, and proved her truly of his race.

Digitized by Google

XLV.

I said they were alike, their features and
Their stature differing but in sex and years;
Even to the delicacy of their hand
There was resemblance, such as true blood wears;
And now to see them, thus divided, stand
In fix'd ferocity, when joyous tears,
And sweet sensations, should have welcomed both,
Show what the passions are in their full growth.

XLVI.

The father paused a moment, then withdrew
His weapon, and replaced it; but stood still,
And looking on her, as to look her through,
« Not *I*, » he said, « have sought this stranger's ill;
Not *I* have made this desolation: few
Would bear such outrage, and forbear to kill;
But I must do my duty—how thou hast
Done thine, the present vouches for the past.

XLVII.

« Let him disarm; or, by my father's head,
His own shall roll before you like a ball! »
He raised his whistle, as the word he said,
And blew; another answer'd to the call,
And rushing in disorderly, though led,
And arm'd from boot to turban one and all,
Some twenty of his train came, rank on rank;
He gave the word, « Arrest or slay the Frank. »

Digitized by Google

XLVIII.

Then, with a sudden movement, he withdrew
His daughter; while compress'd within his clasp,
'T wixt her and Juan interposed the crew;
In vain she struggled in her father's grasp—
His arms were like a serpent's coil: then flew
Upon their prey, as darts an angry asp,
The file of pirates; save the foremost, who
Had fallen, with his right shoulder half cut through.

XLIX.

The second had his cheek laid open; but
The third, a wary, cool old sworder, took
The blows upon his cutlass, and then put
His own well in, so well, ere you could look,
His man was floor'd, and helpless at his foot,
With the blood running like a little brook
From two smart sabre gashes, deep and red—
One on the arm, the other on the head.

L.

And then they bound him where he fell, and bore
Juan from the apartment: with a sign
Old Lambro bade them take him to the shore,
Where lay some ships which were to sail at nine.
They laid him in a boat, and plied the oar
Until they reach'd some galliots, placed in line;
On board of one of these, and under hatches,
They stow'd him, with strict orders to the watches.

Digitized by Google

LI.

The world is full of strange vicissitudes,
And here was one exceedingly unpleasant:
A gentleman so rich in the world's goods,
Handsome and young, enjoying all the present,
Just at the very time when he least broods
On such a thing, is suddenly to sea sent,
Wounded and chain'd, so that he cannot move,
And all because a lady fell in love.

LII.

Here I must leave him, for I grow pathetic,
Moved by the Chinese nymph of tears, green tea!
Than whom Cassandra was not more prophetic;
For if my pure libations exceed three,
I feel my heart become so sympathetic,
That I must have recourse to black bohea:
'T is pity wine should be so deleterious,
For tea and coffee leave us much more serious,

LIII.

Unless when qualified with thee, Cogniac!
Sweet Naïad of the Phlegethontic rill!
Ah! why the liver wilt thou thus attack,
And make, like other nymphs, thy lovers ill?
I would take refuge in weak punch, but *rack*
(In each sense of the word), whene'er I fill
My mild and midnight beakers to the brim,
Wakes me next morning with its synonym.

Digitized by Google

LIV.

I leave Don Juan for the present, safe—
  Not sound, poor fellow, but severely wounded;
Yet could his corporal pangs amount to half
  Of those with which his Haidee's bosom bounded!
She was not one to weep, and rave, and chafe,
  And then give way, subdued because surrounded;
Her mother was a Moorish maid, from Fez,
Where all is Eden, or a wilderness.

LV.

There the large olive rains its amber store
  In marble fonts; there grain, and flower, and fruit,
Gush from the earth until the land runs o'er;
  But there too many a poison-tree has root,
And midnight listens to the lion's roar,
  And long, long deserts scorch the camel's foot,
Or heaving whelm the helpless caravan,
And as the soil is, so the heart of man.

LVI.

Afric is all the sun's, and as her earth
  Her human clay is kindled; full of power
For good or evil, burning from its birth,
  The Moorish blood partakes the planet's hour,
And like the soil beneath it will bring forth:
  Beauty and love were Haidee's mother's dower;
But her large dark eye show'd deep passion's force,
Though sleeping like a lion near a source.

Digitized by Google

LVII.

Her daughter, temper'd with a milder ray,
  Like summer clouds all silvery, smooth, and fair,
Till slowly charged with thunder they display
  Terror to earth, and tempest to the air,
Had held till now her soft and milky way;
  But overwrought with passion and despair,
The fire burst forth from her Numidian veins,
Even as the Simoom sweeps the blasted plains.

LVIII.

The last sight which she saw was Juan's gore,
  And he himself o'ermaster'd and cut down;
His blood was running on the very floor
  Where late he trod, her beautiful, her own;
Thus much she view'd an instant and no more,—
  Her struggles ceased with one convulsive groan;
On her sire's arm, which until now scarce held
Her writhing, fell she like a cedar fell'd.

LIX.

A vein had burst, and her sweet lips' pure dyes[2]
  Were dabbled with the deep blood which ran o'er;
And her head droop'd as when the lily lies
  O'ercharged with rain: her summon'd handmaids bore
Their lady to her couch with gushing eyes;
  Of herbs and cordials they produced their store,
But she defied all means they could employ,
Like one life could not hold, nor death destroy.

Digitized by Google

LX.

Days lay she in that state unchanged, though chill,
With nothing livid, still her lips were red;
She had no pulse, but death seem'd absent still;
No hideous sign proclaim'd her surely dead;
Corruption came not, in each mind to kill
All hope; to look upon her sweet face bred
New thoughts of life, for it seem'd full of soul,
She had so much, earth could not claim the whole.

LXI.

The ruling passion, such as marble shows
When exquisitely chisell'd, still lay there,
But fix'd as marble's unchanged aspect throws
O'er the fair Venus, but for ever fair;
O'er the Laocoon's all eternal throes,
And ever-dying Gladiator's air,
Their energy like life forms all their fame,
Yet looks not life, for they are still the same.

LXII.

She woke at length, but not as sleepers wake,
Rather the dead, for life seem'd something new,
A strange sensation which she must partake
Perforce, since whatsoever met her view
Struck not on memory, though a heavy ache
Lay at her heart, whose earliest beat still true
Brought back the sense of pain without the cause,
For, for a while, the furies made a pause.

Digitized by Google

LXIII.

She look'd on many a face with vacant eye,
  On many a token without knowing what;
She saw them watch her without asking why,
  And reck'd not who around her pillow sat;
Not speechless though she spoke not; not a sigh
  Relieved her thoughts; dull silence and quick chat
Were tried in vain by those who served; she gave
No sign, save breath, of having left the grave.

LXIV.

Her handmaids tended, but she heeded not;
  Her father watch'd, she turn'd her eyes away;
She recognised no being, and no spot,
  However dear or cherish'd in their day;
They changed from room to room, but all forgot,
  Gentle, but without memory she lay;
At length those eyes, which they would fain be weaning
Back to old thoughts, wax'd full of fearful meaning.

LXV.

And then a slave bethought her of a harp;
  The harper came, and tuned his instrument:
At the first notes, irregular and sharp,
  On him her flashing eyes a moment bent,
Then to the wall she turn'd, as if to warp
  Her thoughts from sorrow through her heart re-sent,
And he begun a long low island song
Of ancient days, ere tyranny grew strong.

Digitized by Google

LXVI.

Anon her thin wan fingers beat the wall
  In time to his old tune; he changed the theme,
And sung of love; the fierce name struck through all
  Her recollection; on her flash'd the dream
Of what she was, and is, if ye could call
  To be so being; in a gushing stream
The tears rush'd forth from her o'erclouded brain,
Like mountain mists at length dissolved in rain.

LXVII.

Short solace, vain relief!—thought came too quick,
  And whirl'd her brain to madness; she arose
As one who ne'er had dwelt among the sick,
  And flew at all she met, as on her foes;
But no one ever heard her speak or shriek,
  Although her paroxysm drew towards its close:
Hers was a phrensy which disdain'd to rave,
Even when they smote her, in the hope to save.

LXVIII.

Yet she betray'd at times a gleam of sense;
  Nothing could make her meet her father's face,
Though on all other things with looks intense
  She gazed, but none she ever could retrace;
Food she refused, and raiment; no pretence
  Avail'd for either; neither change of place,
Nor time, nor skill, nor remedy, could give her
Senses to sleep—the power seem'd gone for ever.

Digitized by Google

LXIX.

Twelve days and nights she wither'd thus; at last,
  Without a groan, or sigh, or glance, to show
A parting pang, the spirit from her past:
  And they who watch'd her nearest could not know
The very instant, till the change that cast
  Her sweet face into shadow, dull and slow,
Glazed o'er her eyes—the beautiful, the black—
Oh! to possess such lustre—and then lack!

LXX.

She died, but not alone; she held within
  A second principle of life, which might
Have dawn'd a fair and sinless child of sin,
  But closed its little being without light,
And went down to the grave unborn, wherein
  Blossom and bough lie wither'd with one blight;
In vain the dews of heaven descend above
The bleeding flower and blasted fruit of love.

LXXI.

Thus lived—thus died she; never more on her
  Shall sorrow light, or shame. She was not made
Through years or moons the inner weight to bear,
  Which colder hearts endure till they are laid
By age in earth; her days and pleasures were
  Brief, but delightful—such as had not staid
Long with her destiny; but she sleeps well
By the sea-shore, whereon she loved to dwell.

Digitized by Google

LXXII.

That isle is now all desolate and bare,
  Its dwellings down, its tenants past away;
None but her own and father's grave is there,
  And nothing outward tells of human clay;
Ye could not know where lies a thing so fair,
  No stone is there to show, no tongue to say
What was; no dirge, except the hollow sea's,
Mourns o'er the beauty of the Cyclades.

LXXIII.

But many a Greek maid in a loving song
  Sighs o'er her name; and many an islander
With her sire's story makes the night less long;
  Valour was his, and beauty dwelt with her;
If she loved rashly, her life paid for wrong—
  A heavy price must all pay who thus err,
In some shape; let none think to fly the danger,
For soon or late Love is his own avenger.

LXXIV.

But let me change this theme, which grows too sad,
  And lay this sheet of sorrows on the shelf;
I don't much like describing people mad,
  For fear of seeming rather touch'd myself—
Besides I 've no more on this head to add;
  And as my muse is a capricious elf,
We 'll put about, and try another tack
With Juan, left half-kill'd some stanzas back.

Digitized by Google

LXXV.

Wounded and fetter'd, «cabin'd, cribb'd, confined,»
  Some days and nights elapsed before that he
Could altogether call the past to mind;
  And when he did he found himself at sea,
Sailing six knots an hour before the wind;
  The shores of Ilion lay beneath their lee—
Another time he might have liked to see 'em,
But now was not much pleased with Cape Sigæum.

LXXVI.

There, on the green and village-cotted hill, is
  (Flank'd by the Hellespont, and by the sea)
Entomb'd the bravest of the brave, Achilles;
  They say so—(Bryant says the contrary):
And further downward, tall and towering still, is
  The tumulus—of whom? Heaven knows; 't may be
Patroclus, Ajax, or Protesilaus;
All heroes who if living still would slay us.

LXXVII.

High barrows, without marble, or a name,
  A vast, untill'd, and mountain-skirted plain,
And Ida in the distance, still the same,
  And old Scamander, (if 't is he) remain;
The situation seems still form'd for fame—
  A hundred thousand men might fight again
With ease; but where I sought for Ilion's walls,
The quiet sheep feeds, and the tortoise crawls;

Digitized by Google

LXXVIII.

Troops of untended horses; here and there
  Some little hamlets with new names uncouth;
Some shepherds, (unlike Paris) led to stare
  A moment at the European youth,
Whom to the spot their school-boy feelings bear.
  A Turk, with beads in hand, and pipe in mouth,
Extremely taken with his own religion,
Are what I found there—but the devil a Phrygian.

LXXIX.

Don Juan, here permitted to emerge
  From his dull cabin, found himself a slave,
Forlorn, and gazing on the deep blue surge,
  O'ershadow'd there by many a hero's grave:
Weak still with loss of blood, he scarce could urge
  A few brief questions; and the answers gave
No very satisfactory information
About his past or present situation.

LXXX.

He saw some fellow captives, who appear'd
  To be Italians, as they were in fact;
From them, at least, *their* destiny he heard,
  Which was an odd one; a troop going to act
In Sicily—all singers, duly rear'd
  In their vocation; had not been attack'd
In sailing from Livorno by the pirate,
But sold by the impresario at no high rate.[3]

Digitized by Google

LXXXI.

By one of these, the buffo of the party,
  Juan was told about their curious case;
For although destined to the Turkish mart, he
  Still kept his spirits up—at least his face;
The little fellow really look'd quite hearty,
  And bore him with some gaiety and grace,
Showing a much more reconciled demeanour
Than did the prima donna and the tenor.

LXXXII.

In a few words he told their hapless story,
  Saying, « Our Machiavelian impresario,
Making a signal off some promontory,
  Hail'd a strange brig; Corpo di Caio Mario!
We were transferr'd on board her in a hurry,
  Without a single scudo of salario;
But if the sultan has a taste for song,
We will revive our fortunes before long.

LXXXIII.

«The prima donna, though a little old
  And haggard with a dissipated life,
And subject, when the house is thin, to cold,
  Has some good notes; and then the tenor's wife,
With no great voice, is pleasing to behold;
  Last carnival she made a deal of strife
By carrying off Count Cesare Cicogna
From an old Roman princess at Bologna.

Digitized by Google

LXXXIV.

« And then there are the dancers; there 's the Nini,
With more than one professions gains by all;
Then there 's that laughing slut the Pelegrini,
She too was fortunate last carnival,
And made at least five hundred good zecchini,
But spends so fast, she has not now a paul;
And then there 's the Grotesca—such a dancer!
Where men have souls or bodies she must answer.

LXXXV.

« As for the figuranti, they are like
The rest of all that tribe; with here and there
A pretty person, which perhaps may strike,
The rest are hardly fitted for a fair;
There 's one, though tall and stiffer than a pike,
Yet has a sentimental kind of air
Which might go far, but she don't dance with vigour;
The more 's the pity, with her face and figure.

LXXXVI.

« As for the men, they are a middling set;
The Musico is but a crack'd old basin,
But being qualified in one way yet,
May the seraglio do to set his face in,
And as a servant some preferment get;
His singing I no further trust can place in:
From all the pope[4] makes yearly 't would perplex
To find three perfect pipes of the *third* sex.

Digitized by Google

LXXXVII.

«The tenor's voice is spoilt by affectation,
And for the bass, the beast can only bellow;
In fact, he had no singing education,
An ignorant, noteless, timeless, tuneless fellow;
But being the prima donna's near relation,
Who swore his voice was very rich and mellow,
They hired him, though to hear him you 'd believe
An ass was practising recitative.

LXXXVIII.

«'T would not become myself to dwell upon
My own merits, and, though young—I see, sir—you
Have got a travell'd air, which shows you one
To whom the opera is by no means new:
You 've heard of Raucocanti?—I 'm the man;
The time may come when you may hear me too;
You was not last year at the fair of Lugo,
But next, when I 'm engaged to sing there—do go.

LXXXIX.

«Our baritone I almost had forgot,
A pretty lad, but bursting with conceit;
With graceful action, science not a jot,
A voice of no great compass, and not sweet,
He always is complaining of his lot
Forsooth, scarce fit for ballads in the street;
In lovers' parts his passion more to breathe,
Having no heart to show, he shows his teeth.»

Digitized by Google

XC.

Here Raucocanti's eloquent recital
  Was interrupted by the pirate crew,
Who came at stated moments to invite all
  The captives back to their sad births; each threw
A rueful glance upon the waves (which bright all
  From the blue skies derived a double blue,
Dancing all free and happy in the sun),
And then went down the hatchway one by one.

XCI.

They heard next day—that in the Dardanelles,
  Waiting for his sublimity's firman,
The most imperative of sovereign spells,
  Which every body does without who can,
More to secure them in their naval cells,
  Lady to lady, well as man to man,
Were to be chain'd and lotted out per couple,
For the slave market of Constantinople.

XCII.

It seems when this allotment was made out,
  There chanced to be an odd male, and odd female,
Who (after some discussion and some doubt,
  If the soprano might be deem'd to be male,
They placed him o'er the women as a scout)
  Were link'd together, and it happen'd the male
Was Juan, who,—an awkward thing at his age,
Pair'd off with a Bacchante blooming visage.

Digitized by Google

XCIII.

With Raucocanti lucklessly was chain'd
  The tenor; these two hated with a hate
Found only on the stage, and each more pain'd
  With this his tuneful neighbour than his fate;
Sad strife arose, for they were so cross-grain'd,
  Instead of bearing up without debate,
That each pull'd different ways with many an oath,
« Arcades ambo, » *id est*—blackguards both.

XCIV.

Juan's companion was a Romagnole,
  But bred within the March of old Ancona,
With eyes that look'd into the very soul
  (And other chief points of a « bella donna »),
Bright—and as black and burning as a coal;
  And through her clear brunette complexion shone a
Great wish to please—a most attractive dower,
Especially when added to the power.

XCV.

But all that power was wasted upon him,
  For sorrow o'er each sense held stern command;
Her eye might flash on his, but found it dim;
  And though thus chain'd, as natural her hand
Touch'd his, nor that—nor any handsome limb
  (And she had some not easy to withstand)
Could stir his pulse, or make his faith feel brittle;
Perhaps his recent wounds might help a little.

Digitized by Google

XCVI.

No matter; we should ne'er too much inquire,
  But facts are facts: no knight could be more true,
And firmer faith no ladye-love desire;
  We will omit the proofs, save one or two:
'T is said no one in hand « can hold a fire
  By thought of frosty Caucasus; » but few,
I really think; yet Juan's then ordeal
Was more triumphant, and not much less real.

XCVII.

Here I might enter on a chaste description,
  Having withstood temptation in my youth,
But hear that several people take exception
  At the first two books having too much truth;
Therefore I 'll make Don Juan leave the ship soon,
  Because the publisher declares, in sooth,
Through needles' eyes it easier for the camel is
To pass, than those two cantos into families.

XCVIII.

'T is all the same to me; I 'm fond of yielding,
  And therefore leave them to the purer page
Of Smollett, Prior, Ariosto, Fielding,
  Who say strange things for so correct an age;
I once had great alacrity in wielding
  My pen, and liked poetic war to wage,
And recollect the time when all this cant
Would have provoked remarks which now it shan't.

Digitized by Google

XCIX.

As boys love rows, my boyhood liked a squabble;
  But at this hour I wish to part in peace,
Leaving such to the literary rabble,
  Whether my verse's fame be doom'd to cease,
While the right hand which wrote it still is able,
  Or of some centuries to take a lease;
The grass upon my grave will grow as long,
And sigh to midnight winds, but not to song.

C.

Of poets who come down to us through distance
  Of time and tongues, the foster-babes of fame,
Life seems the smallest portion of existence;
  Where twenty ages gather o'er a name,
'T is as a snowball which derives assistance
  From every flake, and yet rolls on the same,
Even till an iceberg it may chance to grow,
But after all 't is nothing but cold snow.

CI.

And so great names are nothing more than nominal,
  And love of glory 's but an airy lust,
Too often in its fury overcoming all
  Who would as 't were identify their dust
From out the wide destruction, which, entombing all,
  Leaves nothing till the coming of the just—
Save change; I 've stood upon Achilles' tomb,
And heard Troy doubted; time will doubt of Rome.

Digitized by Google

CII.

The very generations of the dead
  Are swept away, and tomb inherits tomb,
Until the memory of an age is fled,
  And, buried, sinks beneath its offspring's doom:
Where are the epitaphs our fathers read?
  Save a few glean'd from the sepulchral gloom
Which once-named myriads nameless lie beneath,
And lose their own in universal death.

CIII.

I canter by the spot each afternoon
  Where perish'd in his fame the hero-boy,
Who lived too long for men, but died too soon
  For human vanity, the young De Foix!
A broken pillar, not uncouthly hewn,
  But which neglect is hastening to destroy,
Records Ravenna's carnage on its face,
While weeds and ordure rankle round the base.[5]

CIV.

I pass each day where Dante's bones are laid:
  A little cupola, more neat than solemn,
Protects his dust, but reverence here is paid
  To the bard's tomb, and not the warrior's column:
The time must come, when both alike decay'd,
  The chieftain's trophy, and the poet's volume,
Will sink where lie the songs and wars of earth,
Before Pelides' death, or Homer's birth.

Digitized by Google

CV.

With human blood that column was cemented,
  With human filth that column is defiled,
As if the peasant's coarse contempt were vented
  To show his loathing of the spot he soil'd;
Thus is the trophy used, and thus lamented
  Should ever be those blood-hounds, from whose wild
Instinct of gore and glory earth has known
Those sufferings Dante saw in hell alone.

CVI.

Yet there will still be bards; though fame is smoke,
  Its fumes are frankincense to human thought;
And the unquiet feelings, which first woke
  Song in the world, will seek what then they sought;
As on the beach the waves at last are broke,
  Thus to their extreme verge the passions brought
Dash into poetry, which is but passion,
Or at least was so ere it grew a fashion.

CVII.

If in the course of such a life as was
  At once adventurous and contemplative,
Men who partake all passions as they pass,
  Acquire the deep and bitter power to give
Their images again as in a glass,
  And in such colours that they seem to live;
You may do right forbidding them to show 'em,
But spoil (I think) a very pretty poem.

Digitized by Google

CVIII.

Oh! ye, who make the fortunes of all books!
  Benign ceruleans of the second sex!
Who advertise new poems by your looks,
  Your «imprimatur» will ye not annex,—
What, must I go to the oblivious cooks,—
  Those Cornish plunderers of Parnassian wrecks?
Ah! must I then the only minstrel be,
Proscribed from tasting your Castalian tea!

CIX.

What, can I prove «a lion» then no more?
  A ball-room bard, a foolscap, hot-press darling?
To bear the compliments of many a bore,
  And sigh, «I can't get out,» like Yorick's starling;
Why then I 'll swear, as poet Wordy swore,
  (Because the world won't read him, always snarling)
That taste is gone, that fame is but a lottery,
Drawn by the blue-coat misses of a coterie.

CX.

Oh! «darkly, deeply, beautifully blue,»
  As some one somewhere sings about the sky,
And I, ye learned ladies, say of you;
  They say your stockings are so (Heaven knows why,
I have examined few pair of that hue);
  Blue as the garters which serenely lie
Round the patrician left-legs, which adorn
The festal midnight, and the levee morn.

Digitized by Google

CXI.

Yet some of you are most seraphic creatures—
  But times are alter'd since, a rhyming lover,
You read my stanzas, and I read your features:
  And—but no matter, all those things are over;
Still I have no dislike to learned natures,
  For sometimes such a world of virtues cover;
I knew one woman of that purple school,
The loveliest, chastest, best, but—quite a fool.

CXII.

Humboldt, « the first of travellers, » but not
  The last, if late accounts be accurate,
Invented, by some name I have forgot,
  As well as the sublime discovery's date,
An airy instrument, with which he sought
  To ascertain the atmospheric state,
By measuring « the *intensity of blue:* »
Oh, Lady Daphne! let me measure you!

CXIII.

But to the narrative: the vessel bound
  With slaves to sell off in the capital,
After the usual process, might be found
  At anchor under the seraglio wall;
Her cargo, from the plague being safe and sound,
  Were landed in the market, one and all,
And there with Georgians, Russians, and Circassians,
Bought up for different purposes and passions.

Digitized by Google

CXIV.

Some went off dearly; fifteen hundred dollars
  For one Circassian, a sweet girl, were given,
Warranted virgin; beauty's brightest colours
  Had deck'd her out in all the hues of heaven:
Her sale sent home some disappointed bawlers,
  Who bade on till the hundreds reach'd eleven;
But when the offer went beyond, they knew
'T was for the sultan, and at once withdrew.

CXV.

Twelve negresses from Nubia brought a price
  Which the West Indian market scarce would bring;
Though Wilberforce, as last, has made it twice
  What 't was ere Abolition; and the thing
Need not seem very wonderful, for vice
  Is always much more splendid than a king:
The virtues, even the most exalted, charity,
Are saving—vice spares nothing for a rarity.

CXVI.

But for the destiny of this young troop,
  How some were bought by pachas, some by Jews,
How some to burdens were obliged to stoop,
  And others rose to the command of crews
As renegadoes; while in hapless group,
  Hoping no very old vizier might choose,
The females stood, as one by one they pick'd 'em,
To make a mistress, or fourth wife, or victim:

Digitized by Google

CXVII.

All this must be reserved for further song;
Also our hero's lot, howe'er unpleasant,
(Because this canto has become too long)
Must be postponed discreetly for the present;
I 'm sensible redundancy is wrong,
But could not for the muse of me put less in 't:
And now delay the progress of Don Juan,
Till what is call'd in Ossian the fifth duan.

END OF CANTO IV.

Digitized by Google

NOTES TO CANTO IV.

Note 1, page 203, stanza XII.

« Whom the gods love die young» was said of yore, *etc.*

See Herodotus.

Note 2, page 218, stanza LIX.

A vein had burst, *etc.*

This is no very uncommon effect of the violence of conflicting and different passions. The Doge Francis Foscari, on his deposition in 1457, hearing the bells of St Mark announce the election of his successor, « mourut subitement d'une hemorragie causée par une veine qui s'éclata dans sa poitrine,» (see Sismondi and Daru, vols. i. and ii.) at the age of eighty years, when « *Who would have thought the old man had so much blood in him?*» Before I was sixteen years of age, I was witness to a melancholy instance of the same effect of mixed passions upon a young person; who, however, did not die in consequence, at that time, but fell a victim some years afterwards to a seizure of the same kind, arising from causes intimately connected with agitation of mind.

Note 3, page 225, stanza LXXX.

But sold by the impresario at no high rate.

This is a fact. A few years ago a man engaged a company for

Digitized by Google

some foreign theatre; embarked them at an Italian port, and carrying them to Algiers, sold them all. One of the women, returned from her captivity, I heard sing, by a strange coincidence, in Rossini's opera of «L'Italiana in Algeri,» at Venice, in the beginning of 1817.

Note 4, page 227, stanza LXXXVI.

From all the pope makes yearly 't would perplex
To find three perfect pipes of the *third* sex.

It is strange that it should be the Pope and the Sultan who are the chief encouragers of this branch of trade—women being prohibited as singers at St Peter's, and not deemed trust-worthy as guardians of the haram.

Note 5, page 233, stanza CIII.

While weeds and ordure rankle round the base.

The pillar which records the battle of Ravenna is about two miles from the city, on the opposite side of the river to the road towards Forli. Gaston de Foix, who gained the battle, was killed in it; there fell on both sides twenty thousand men. The present state of the pillar and its site is described in the text.

Digitized by Google

DON JUAN.

CANTO V.

I.

When amatory poets sing their loves
  In liquid lines mellifluously bland,
And pair their rhymes as Venus yokes her doves,
  They little think what mischief is in hand;
The greater their success the worse it proves,
  As Ovid's verse may give to understand;
Even Petrarch's self, if judged with due severity,
Is the Platonic pimp of all posterity.

II.

I therefore do denounce all amorous writing,
  Except in such a way as not to attract;
Plain—simple—short, and by no means inviting,
  But with a moral to each error tack'd,
Form'd rather for instructing than delighting,
  And with all passions in their turn attack'd;
Now, if my Pegasus should not be shod ill,
This poem will become a moral model.

Digitized by Google

III.

The European with the Asian shore
  Sprinkled with palaces; the ocean stream[1]
Here and there studded with a seventy-four;
  Sophia's cupola with golden gleam;
The cypress groves; Olympus high and hoar;
  The twelve isles, and the more than I could dream,
Far less describe, present the very view
Which charm'd the charming Mary Montagu.

IV.

I have a passion for the name of « Mary, »
  For once it was a magic sound to me;
And still it half calls up the realms of fairy,
  Where I beheld what never was to be;
All feelings changed, but this was last to vary,
  A spell from which even yet I 'm not quite free:
But I grow sad—and let a tale grow cold,
Which must not be pathetically told.

V.

The wind swept down the Euxine, and the wave
  Broke foaming o'er the blue Symplegades;
'T is a grand sight from off the « Giant's Grave »[2]
  To watch the progress of those rolling seas
Between the Bosphorus, as they lash and lave
  Europe and Asia, you being quite at ease;
There 's not a sea the passenger e'er pukes in,
Turns up more dangerous breakers than the Euxine.

Digitized by Google

VI.

'T was a raw day of Autumn's bleak beginning,
  When nights are equal, but not so the days;
The Parcæ then cut short the further spinning
  Of seamen's fates, and the loud tempests raise
The waters and repentance for past sinning
  In all, who o'er the great deep take their ways:
They vow to amend their lives, and yet they don't;
Because if drown'd, they can't—if spared, they won't.

VII.

A crowd of shivering slaves of every nation,
  And age, and sex, were in the market ranged;
Each bevy with the merchant in his station:
  Poor creatures! their good looks were sadly changed.
All save the blacks seem'd jaded with vexation,
  From friends, and home, and freedom far estranged;
The negroes more philosophy display'd,—
Used to it, no doubt, as eels are to be flay'd.

VIII.

Juan was juvenile, and thus was full,
  As most at his age are, of hope and health;
Yet, I must own, he look'd a little dull,
  And now and then a tear stole down by stealth:
Perhaps his recent loss of blood might pull
  His spirits down; and then the loss of wealth,
A mistress, and such comfortable quarters,
To be put up for auction amongst Tartars,

Digitized by Google

IX.

Were things to shake a stoic; ne'ertheless,
Upon the whole his carriage was serene:
His figure, and the splendour of his dress,
Of which some gilded remnants still were seen,
Drew all eyes on him, giving them to guess
He was above the vulgar by his mien;
And then, though pale, he was so very handsome;
And then—they calculated on his ransom.

X.

Like a backgammon board the place was dotted
With whites and blacks, in groups on show for sale,
Though rather more irregularly spotted:
Some bought the jet, while others chose the pale.
It chanced amongst the other people lotted,
A man of thirty, rather stout and hale,
With resolution in his dark gray eye,
Next Juan stood, till some might choose to buy.

XI.

He had an English look; that is, was square
In make, of a complexion white and ruddy,
Good teeth, with curling rather dark brown hair,
And, it might be from thought, or toil, or study,
An open brow a little mark'd with care:
One arm had on a bandage rather bloody;
And there he stood with such *sang-froid*, that greater
Could scarce be shown even by a mere spectator.

Digitized by Google

XII.

But seeing at his elbow a mere lad,
  Of a high spirit evidently, though
At present weigh'd down by a doom which had
  O'erthrown e'en men, he soon began to show
A kind of blunt compassion for the sad
  Lot of so young a partner in the woe,
Which for himself he seem'd to deem no worse
Than any other scrape, a thing of course.

XIII.

« My boy! » said he, « amidst this motley crew
  Of Georgians, Russians, Nubians, and what not,
All ragamuffins differing but in hue,
  With whom it is our luck to cast our lot,
The only gentlemen seem I and you;
  So let us be acquainted, as we ought:
If I could yield you any consolation,
'T would give me pleasure.—Pray, what is your nation? »

XIV.

When Juan answer'd « Spanish! » he replied,
  « I thought, in fact, you could not be Greek;
Those servile dogs are not so proudly eyed:
  Fortune has play'd you here a pretty freak,
But that 's her way with all men till they 're tried;
  But never mind,—she 'll turn, perhaps, next week;
She has served me also much the same as you,
Except that I have found it nothing new. »

Digitized by Google

XV.

« Pray, sir,» said Juan, « if I may presume,
What brought you here?»—« Oh! nothing very rare—
Six Tartars and a drag-chain——»—«To this doom
But what conducted, if the question 's fair,
Is that which I would learn.»—« I served for some
Months with the Russian army here and there,
And taking lately, by Suwarrow's bidding,
A town, was ta'en myself instead of Widin.»

XVI.

« Have you no friends?»—« I had—but, by God's blessing,
Have not been troubled with them lately. Now
I 've answer'd all your questions without pressing,
And you an equal courtesy should show.»—
« Alas!« said Juan « 't were a tale distressing,
And long besides.»—« Oh! if 't is really so,
You 're right on both accounts to hold your tongue;
A sad tale saddens doubly when 't is long.

XVII.

« But droop not; Fortune at your time of life,
Although a female moderately fickle,
Will hardly leave you (as she 's not your wife)
For any length of days in such a pickle;
To strive too with our fate were such a strife
As if the corn-sheaf should oppose the sickle.
Men are the sport of circumstances, when
The circumstances seem the sport of men.»

Digitized by Google

XVIII.

« 'T is not,» said Juan, « for my present doom
I mourn, but for the past;—I loved a maid:»
He paused, and his dark eye grew full of gloom;
A single tear upon his eyelash staid
A moment, and then dropp'd; « but to resume,
T' is not my present lot, as I have said,
Which I deplore so much; for I have borne
Hardships which have the hardiest overworn,

XIX.

« On the rough deep. But this last blow—» and here
He stopp'd again, and turn'd away his face.
« Ay,» quoth his friend, « I thought it would appear
That there had been a lady in the case;
And these are things which ask a tender tear,
Such as I too would shed if in your place:
I cried upon my first wife 's dying day,
And also when my second ran away:

XX.

« My third»—« Your third!» quoth Juan, turning round;
« You scarcely can be thirty: have you three?»
« No—only two at present above ground:
Surely t' is nothing wonderful to see
One person thrice in holy wedlock bound!»
« Well, then, your third,» said Juan; « what did she?
She did not run away, too, did she, sir?»
« No, faith.»—« What then?»—« I ran away from her.»

Digitized by Google

XXI.

«You take things coolly, sir,» said Juan. «Why,»
Replied the other, «what can a man do?
There still are many rainbows in your sky,
But mine have vanish'd. All when life is new,
Commence with feelings warm and prospects high;
But time strips our illusions of their hue,
And one by one in turn, some grand mistake
Casts off its bright skin yearly like the snake.

XXII.

«'T is true, it gets another bright and fresh,
Or fresher, brighter, but the year gone through,
This skin must go the way too of all flesh,
Or sometimes only wear a week or two;—
Love 's the first net which spreads its deadly mesh;
Ambition, avarice, vengeance, glory, glue
The glittering lime-twigs of our latter days,
Where still we flutter on for pence or praise.»

XXIII.

«All this is very fine, and may be true,»
Said Juan; «but I really don't see how
It betters present times with me or you.»
«No!» quoth the other; «yet you will allow
By setting things in their right point of view,
Knowledge, at least, is gain'd; for instance, now,
We know what slavery is, and our disasters
May teach us better to behave when masters.»

Digitized by Google

XXIV.

«Would we were masters now, if but to try
Their present lessons on our pagan friends here,»
Said Juan—swallowing a heart-burning sigh:
Heaven help the scholar whom his fortune sends here!»
«Perhaps we shall be one day, by and by,»
Rejoin'd the other, «when our bad luck mends here;
Meantime (yon old black eunuch seems to eye us)
I wish to God that somebody would buy us!

XXV.

«But after all, what *is* our present state?
'T is bad, and may be better—all men's lot:
Most men are slaves, none more so than the great,
To their own whims and passions, and what not;
Society itself, which should create
Kindness, destroys what little we had got:
To feel for none is the true social art
Of the world's stoics—men without a heart.»

XXVI.

Just now a black old neutral personage
Of the third sex stept up, and peering over
The captives, seem'd to mark their looks and age,
And capabilities, as to discover
If they were fitted for the purposed cage:
No lady e'er is ogled by a lover,
Horse by a blackleg, broadcloth by a tailor,
Fee by a counsel, felon by a jailor,

Digitized by Google

XXVII.

As is a slave by his intended bidder.
'T is pleasant purchasing our fellow creatures;
And all are to be sold, if you consider
Their passions, and are dext'rous; some by features
Are bought up, others by a warlike leader,
Some by a place—as tend their years or natures;
The most by ready cash—but all have prices,
From crowns to kicks, according to their vices.

XXVIII.

The eunuch having eyed them o'er with care,
Turn'd to the merchant, and began to bid
First but for one, and after for the pair;
They haggled, wrangled, swore, too—so they did!
As though they were in a mere christian fair
Cheapening an ox, an ass, a lamb, or kid;
So that their bargain sounded like a battle
For this superior yoke of human cattle.

XXIX.

At last they settled into simple grumbling,
And pulling out reluctant purses, and
Turning each piece of silver o'er, and tumbling
Some down, and weighing others in their hand,
And by mistake sequins with paras jumbling,
Until the sum was accurately scann'd,
And then the merchant giving change, and signing
Receipts in full, began to think of dining.

Digitized by Google

XXX.

I wonder if his appetite was good?
  Or, if it were, if also his digestion?
Methinks at meals some odd thoughts might intrude,
  And conscience ask a curious sort of question,
About the right divine how far we should
  Sell flesh and blood. When dinner has opprest one,
I think it is perhaps the gloomiest hour
Which turns up out of the sad twenty-four.

XXXI.

Voltaire says « No: » he tells you that Candide
  Found life most tolerable after meals;
He 's wrong—unless man were a pig, indeed,
  Repletion rather adds to what he feels,
Unless he 's drunk, and then no doubt he 's freed
  From his own brain's oppression while it reels.
Of food I think with Philip's son, or rather
Ammon's (ill pleased with one world and one father);

XXXII.

I think with Alexander, that the act
  Of eating, with another act or two,
Makes us feel our mortality in fact
  Redoubled; when a roast and a ragout,
And fish, and soup, by some side dishes back'd,
  Can give us either pain or pleasure, who
Would pique himself on intellects, whose use
Depends so much upon the gastric juice?

Digitized by Google

XXXIII.

The other evening ('t was on Friday last)—
  This is a fact and no poetic fable—
Just as my great-coat was about me cast,
  My hat and gloves still lying on the table,
I heard a shot—'t was eight o'clock scarce past—
  And running out as fast as I was able,[3]
I found the military commandant
Stretch'd in the street, and able scarce to pant.

XXXIV.

Poor fellow! for some reason, surely bad,
  They 'd slain him with five slugs; and left him there
To perish on the pavement: so I had
  Him borne into the house and up the stair,
And stripp'd, and look'd to,——But why should I add
  More circumstances? vain was every care;
The man was gone: in some Italian quarrel
Kill'd by five bullets from an old gun-barrel.[4]

XXXV.

I gazed upon him, for I knew him well;
  And though I have seen many corpses, never
Saw one, whom such an accident befell,
  So calm; though pierced through stomach, heart, and liver,
He seem'd to sleep, for you could scarcely tell
  (As he bled inwardly, no hideous river
Of gore divulged the cause) that he was dead:
So as I gazed on him, I thought or said—

Digitized by Google

XXXVI.

«Can this be death?—then what is life or death?
Speak!» but he spoke not: «wake!» but still he slept:—
But yesterday and who had mightier breath?
A thousand warriors by his word were kept
In awe: he said, as the centurion saith,
'Go,' and he goeth; 'come,' and forth he stepp'd.
The trump and bugle till he spake were dumb—
And now nought left him but the muffled drum.»

XXXVII.

And they who waited once and worshipp'd—they
With their rough faces throng'd about the bed,
To gaze once more on the commanding clay
Which for the last though not the first time bled:
And such an end! that he who many a day
Had faced Napoleon's foes until they fled,—
The foremost in the charge or in the sally,
Should now be butcher'd in a civic alley.

XXXVIII.

The scars of his old wounds were near his new,
Those honourable scars which brought him fame;
And horrid was the contrast to the view——
But let me quit the theme; as such things claim
Perhaps even more attention than is due
From me: I gazed (as oft I 've gazed the same),
To try if I could wrench aught out of death
Which should confirm, or shake, or make a faith;

Digitized by Google

XXXIX.

But it was all a mystery. Here we are,
And there we go:—but *where?* five bits of lead,
Or three, or two, or one, send very far!
And is this blood, then, form'd but to be shed?
Can every element our elements mar?
And air—earth—water—fire live—and we dead?
We, whose minds comprehend all things? No more;
But let us to the story as before.

XL.

The purchaser of Juan and acquaintance
Bore off his bargains to a gilded boat,
Embark'd himself and them, and off they went thence
As fast as oars could pull and water float;
They look'd like persons being led to sentence,
Wondering what next, till the caique was brought
Up in a little creek below a wall
O'ertopp'd with cypresses dark-green and tall.

XLI.

Here their conductor tapping at the wicket
Of a small iron door, 't was open'd, and
He led them onward, first through a low thicket
Flank'd by large groves, which tower'd on either hand:
They almost lost their way, and had to pick it—
For night was closing ere they came to land.
The eunuch made a sign to those on board,
Who row'd off, leaving them without a word.

Digitized by Google

XLII.

As they were plodding on their winding way,
  Through orange bowers, and jasmine, and so forth:
(Of which I might have a good deal to say,
  There being no such profusion in the North
Of oriental plants, « et cetera, »
  But that of late your scribblers think it worth
Their while to rear whole hotbeds in *their* works,
Because one poet travell'd 'mongst the Turks:)

XLIII.

As they were threading on their way, there came
  Into Don Juan's head a thought, which he
Whisper'd to his companion:—'t was the same
  Which might have then occurr'd to you or me.
« Methinks, »—said he,—« it would be no great shame
  If we should strike a stroke to set us free;
Let 's knock that old black fellow on the head,
And march away—'t were easier done than said. »

XLIV.

« Yes, » said the other, « and when done, what then?
  How get out? how the devil got we in?
And when we once were fairly out, and when
  From Saint Bartholomew we have saved our skin,
To-morrow 'd see us in some other den,
  And worse off than we hitherto have been;
Besides, I 'm hungry, and just now would take,
Like Esau, for my birthright a beef-steak.

Digitized by Google

XLV.

«We must be near some place of man's abode;—
For the old negro's confidence in creeping,
With his two captives, by so queer a road,
Shows that he thinks his friends have not been sleeping;
A single cry would bring them all abroad:
'T is therefore better looking before leaping—
And there, you see, this turn has brought us through:
By Jove, a noble palace! lighted too.»

XLVI.

It was indeed a wide extensive building
Which open'd on their view, and o'er the front
There seem'd to be besprent a deal of gilding
And various hues, as is the Turkish wont,—
A gaudy taste; for they are little skill'd in
The arts of which these lands were once the font:
Each villa on the Bosphorus looks a screen
New painted, or a pretty opera-scene.

XLVII.

And nearer as they came a genial savour
Of certain stews, and roast-meats, and pilaus,
Things which in hungry mortals' eyes find favour,
Made Juan in his harsh intentions pause,
And put himself upon his good behaviour:
His friend, too, adding a new saving clause,
Said, «In Heaven's name let 's get some supper now,
And then I 'm with you, if you 're for a row.»

Digitized by Google

XLVIII.

Some talk of an appeal unto some passion,
  Some to men's feelings, others to their reason;
The last of these was never much the fashion,
  For reason thinks all reasoning out of season.
Some speakers whine, and others lay the lash on,
  But more or less continue still to tease on,
With arguments according to their «forte;»
But no one ever dreams of being short.—

XLIX.

But I digress: of all appeals,—although
  I grant the power of pathos, and of gold,
Of beauty, flattery, threats, a shilling,—no
  Method 's more sure at moments to take hold
Of the best feelings of mankind, which grow
  More tender, as we every day behold,
Than that all-softening, overpowering knell,
The tocsin of the soul—the dinner bell.

L.

Turkey contains no bells, and yet men dine;
  And Juan and his friend, albeit they heard
No christian knoll to table, saw no line
  Of lacqueys usher to the feast prepared,
Yet smelt roast-meat, beheld a huge fire shine,
  And cooks in motion with their clean arms bared,
And gazed around them to the left and right
With the prophetic eye of appetite.

Digitized by Google

LI.

And giving up all notions of resistance,
  They follow'd close behind their sable guide,
Who little thought that his own crack'd existence
  Was on the point of being set aside:
He motion'd them to stop at some small distance,
  And knocking at the gate, 't was open'd wide,
And a magnificent large hall display'd
The Asian pomp of Ottoman parade.

LII.

I won't describe; description is my «forte,»
  But every fool describes in these bright days
His wondrous journey to some foreign court,
  And spawns his quarto, and demands your praise—
Death to his publisher, to him 't is sport:
  While nature, tortured twenty thousand ways,
Resigns herself with exemplary patience
To guide-books, rhymes, tours, sketches, illustrations.

LIII.

Along this hall, and up and down, some, squatted
  Upon their hams, were occupied at chess;
Others in monosyllable talk chatted,
  And some seem'd much in love with their own dress,
And divers smoked superb pipes decorated
  With amber mouths of greater price or less;
And several strutted, others slept, and some
Prepared for supper with a glass of rum.[5]

Digitized by Google

LIV.

As the black eunuch enter'd with his brace
  Of purchased infidels, some raised their eyes
A moment without slackening from their pace;
  But those who sate ne'er stirr'd in any wise:
One or two stared the captives in the face,
  Just as one views a horse to guess his price;
Some nodded to the negro from their station,
But no one troubled him with conversation.

LV.

He leads them through the hall, and, without stopping,
  On through a farther range of goodly rooms,
Splendid but silent, save in *one*, where, dropping,[6]
  A marble fountain echoes through the glooms
Of night, which robe the chamber, or where, popping,
  Some female head most curiously presumes
To thrust its black eyes through the door or lattice,
As wondering what the devil noise that is.

LVI.

Some faint lamps gleaming from the lofty walls
  Gave light enough to hint their farther way,
But not enough to show the imperial halls
  In all the flashing of their full array;
Perhaps there 's nothing—I 'll not say appals,
  But saddens more by night as well as day,
Than an enormous room without a soul
To break the lifeless splendour of the whole.

Digitized by Google

LVII.

Two or three seem so little, *one* seems nothing:
  In deserts, forests, crowds, or by the shore,
There solitude, we know, has her full growth in
  The spots which were her realms for evermore;
But in a mighty hall or gallery, both in
  More modern buildings and those built of yore,
A kind of death comes o'er us all alone
Seeing what 's meant for many with but one.

LVIII.

A neat snug study on a winter's night,
  A book, friend, single lady, or a glass
Of claret, sandwich, and an appetite,
  Are things which make an English evening pass;
Though *certes* by no means so grand a sight
  As is a theatre lit up by gas.
I pass my evenings in long galleries solely,
And that 's the reason I 'm so melancholy.

LI .

Alas! man makes that great which makes him little:
  I grant you in a church 't is very well:
What speaks of Heaven should by no means be brittle,
  But strong and lasting, till no tongue can tell
Their names who rear'd it; but huge houses fit ill—
  And huge tombs worse—mankind, since Adam fell:
Methinks the story of the tower of Babel
Might teach them this much better than I 'm able.

Digitized by Google

LX.

Babel was Nimrod's hunting-box, and then
  A town of gardens, walls, and wealth amazing,
Where Nabuchadonosor, king of men,
  Reign'd, till one summer's day he took to grazing,
And Daniel tamed the lions in their den,
  The people's awe and admiration raising;
'T was famous, too, for Thisbe and for Pyramus,
And the calumniated Queen Semiramis.—

LXI.

* * * * * * * * *
* * * * * * * *

LXII.

But to resume,—should there be (what may not
  Be in these days?) some infidels, who don't,
Because they can't find out the very spot
  Of that same Babel, or because they won't,
(Though Claudius Rich, esquire, some bricks has got,
  And written lately two memoirs upon 't)
Believe the Jews, those unbelievers, who
Must be believed, though they believe not you;

Digitized by Google

LXIII.

Yet let them think that Horace has exprest
  Shortly and sweetly the masonic folly
Of those, forgetting the great place of rest,
  Who give themselves to architecture wholly;
We know where things and men must end at best:
  A moral (like all morals) melancholy,
And «Et sepulchri immemor struis domos»
Shows that we build when we should but entomb us.

LXIV.

At last they reach'd a quarter most retired,
  Where echo woke as if from a long slumber;
Though full of all things which could be desired,
  One wonder'd what to do with such a number
Of articles which nobody required;
  Here wealth had done its utmost to encumber
With furniture an exquisite apartment,
Which puzzled nature much to know what art meant.

LXV.

It seem'd, however, but to open on
  A range or suite of farther chambers, which
Might lead to Heaven knows where; but in this one
  The moveables were prodigally rich:
Sofas 't was half a sin to sit upon,
  So costly were they; carpets, every stitch
Of workmanship so rare, they made you wish
You could glide o'er them like a golden fish.

Digitized by Google

LXVI.

The black, however, without hardly deigning
  A glance at that which rapt the slaves in wonder,
Trampled what they scarce trod for fear of staining,
  As if the milky way their feet was under
With all its stars; and with a stretch attaining
  A certain press or cupboard niched in yonder
In that remote recess, which you may see—
Or if you don't the fault is not in me,

LXVII.

I wish to be perspicuous; and the black,
  I say, unlocking the recess, pull'd forth
A quantity of clothes fit for the back
  Of any Mussulman, whate'er his worth;
And of variety there was no lack—
  And yet, though I have said there was no dearth,
He chose himself to point out what he thought
Most proper for the christians he had bought.

LXVIII.

The suit he thought most suitable to each
  Was, for the elder and the stouter, first
A Candiote cloak, which to the knee might reach,
  And trowsers not so tight that they would burst,
But such as fit an Asiatic breech;
  A shawl, whose folds in Cashmire had been nurst,
Slippers of saffron, dagger rich and handy;
In short, all things which form a Turkish dandy.

Digitized by Google

LXIX.

While he was dressing, Baba, their black friend,
Hinted the vast advantages which they
Might probably obtain both in the end,
If they would but pursue the proper way
Which fortune plainly seem'd to recommend;
And then he added, that he needs must say,
«'T would greatly tend to better their condition,
If they would condescend to circumcision.

LXX.

«For his own part, he really should rejoice
To see them true believers, but no less
Would leave his proposition to their choice.»
The other, thanking him for this excess
Of goodness, in thus leaving them a voice
In such a trifle, scarcely could express
«Sufficiently (he said) his approbation
Of all the customs of this polish'd nation.

LXXI.

«For his own share—he saw but small objection
To so respectable an ancient rite;
And, after swallowing down a slight refection,
For which he own'd a present appetite.
He doubted not a few hours of reflection
Would reconcile him to the business quite.»
«Will it?» said Juan, sharply; «Strike me dead,
But they as soon shall circumcise my head!

Digitized by Google

LXXII.

«Cut off a thousand heads, before—»—«Now, pray,»
Replied the other, «do not interrupt:
You put me out in what I had to say.
Sir,—as I said, as soon as I have supt,
I shall perpend if your proposal may
Be such as I can properly accept;
Provided always your great goodness still
Remits the matter to our own free-will.»

LXXIII.

Baba eyed Juan, and said «Be so good
As dress yourself—» and pointed out a suit
In which a princess with great pleasure would
Array her limbs; but Juan standing mute,
As not being in a masquerading mood,
Gave it a slight kick with his christian foot;
And when the old negro told him to «Get ready,»
Replied, «Old gentleman, I 'm not a lady.»

LXXIV.

«What you may be, I neither know nor care,»
Said Baba; «but pray do as I desire:
I 've no more time nor many words to spare.»
«At least,» said Juan, «sure I may inquire
The cause of this odd travesty?»—«Forbear,»
Said Baba, «to be curious; 't will transpire,
No doubt, in proper place, and time, and season:
I 've no authority to tell the reason.»

Digitized by Google

LXXV.

«Then if I do,» said Juan, «I 'll be——»—«Hold!»
Rejoin'd the negro, «pray be not provoking;
This spirit 's well, but it may wax too bold,
And you will find us not too fond of joking.»
«What! sir,» said Juan, «shall it e'er be told
That I unsex'd my dress?» But Baba stroking
The things down, said—«Incense me, and I call
Those who will leave you of no sex at all.

LXXVI.

«I offer you a handsome suit of clothes:
A woman's, true; but then there is a cause
Why you should wear them.»—«What, though my soul loathes
The effeminate garb?»—thus, after a short pause,
Sigh'd Juan, muttering also some slight oaths,
«What the devil shall I do with all this gauze?»
Thus he profanely term'd the finest lace
Which e'er set off a marriage-morning face.

LXXVII.

And then he swore; and, sighing, on he slipp'd
A pair of trowsers of flesh-colour'd silk,
Next with a virgin zone he was equipp'd,
Which girt a slight chemise as white as milk;
But tugging on his petticoat he tripp'd,
Which—as we say— or as the Scotch say *whilk*,
(The rhyme obliges me to this; sometimes
Monarchs are less imperative than rhymes)—

Digitized by Google

LXXVIII.

Whilk, which (or what you please) was owing to
His garment's novelty, and his being awkward;
And yet at last he managed to get through
His toilet, though no doubt a little backward:
The negro Baba help'd a little too,
When some untoward part of raiment stuck hard;
And, wrestling both his arms into a gown,
He paused and took a survey up and down.

LXXIX.

One difficulty still remain'd,—his hair
Was hardly long enough; but Baba found
So many false long tresses all to spare,
That soon his head was most completely crown'd,
After the manner then in fashion there;
And this addition with such gems was bound
As suited the *ensemble* of his toilet,
While Baba made him comb his head and oil it.

LXXX.

And now being femininely all array'd,
With some small aid from scissars, paint, and tweezers,
He look'd in almost all respects a maid,
And Baba smilingly exclaimed «You see, sirs,
A perfect transformation here display'd;
And now, then, you must come along with me, sirs,
That is—the lady:» clapping his hands twice,
Four blacks were at his elbow in a trice.

Digitized by Google

LXXXI.

« You sir,» said Baba, nodding to the one,
« Will please to accompany those gentlemen
To supper; but you, worthy christian nun,
Will follow me; no trifling, sir! for when
I say a thing, it must at once be done.
What fear you? think you this a lion's den?
Why, 'tis a palace; where the truly wise
Anticipate the prophet's paradise.

LXXXII.

You fool! I tell you no one means you harm.»
« So much the better,» Juan said, « for them;
Else they shall feel the weight of this my arm,
Which is not quite so light as you may deem.
I yield thus far; but soon will break the charm
If any take me for that which I seem:
So that I trust for every body's sake.
That this disguise may lead to no mistake.»

LXXXIII.

« Blockhead! come on, and see,» quoth Baba; while
Don Juan, turning to his comrade, who
Though somewhat grieved, could scarce forbear a smile
Upon the metamorphosis in view,
« Farewell!» they mutually exclaim'd: « this soil
Seems fertile in adventures strange and new;
One 's turn'd half Mussulman, and one a maid,
By this old black enchanter's unsought aid.

Digitized by Google

LXXXIV.

« Farewell! » said Juan; « should we meet no more,
I wish you a good appetite. »—« Farewell! »
Replied the other; « though it grieves me sore;
When we next meet, we 'll have a tale to tell:
We needs must follow when fate puts from shore.
Keep your good name; though Eve herself once fell. »
« Nay, » quoth the maid, « the sultan's self shan't carry me,
Unless his highness promises to marry me. »

LXXXV.

And thus they parted, each by separate doors;
Baba led Juan onward room by room
Through glittering galleries, and o'er marble floors,
Till a gigantic portal through the gloom,
Haughty and huge, along the distance lours;
And wafted far arose a rich perfume:
It seem'd as though they came upon a shrine,
For all was vast, still, fragrant, and divine.

LXXXVI.

The giant door was broad, and bright, and high,
Of gilded bronze, and carved in curious guise;
Warriors thereon were battling furiously;
Here stalks the victor, there the vanquish'd lies,
There captives led in triumph droop the eye,
And in perspective many a squadron flies:
It seems the work of times before the line
Of Rome transplanted fell with Constantine.

Digitized by Google

LXXXVII.

This massy portal stood at the wide close
  Of a huge hall, and on its either side
Two little dwarfs, the least you could suppose,
  Were sate, like ugly imps, as if allied
In mockery to the enormous gate which rose
  O'er them in almost pyramidic pride:
The gate so splendid was in all its *features*,[7]
You never thought about those little creatures,

LXXXVIII.

Until you nearly trod on them, and then
  You started back in horror to survey
The wondrous hideousness of those small men,
  Whose colour was not black, nor white, nor gray,
But an extraneous mixture, which no pen
  Can trace, although perhaps the pencil may;
They were mishapen pigmies, deaf and dumb—
Monsters, who cost a no less monstrous sum.

LXXXIX.

Their duty was—for they were strong, and though
  They look'd so little, did strong things at times—
To ope this door, which they could really do,
  The hinges being as smooth as Rogers' rhymes;
And now and then with tough strings of the bow,
  As is the custom of those eastern climes,
To give some rebel pacha a cravat;
For mutes are generally used for that.

Digitized by Google

XC.

They spoke by signs—that is, not spoke at all;
And, looking like two *incubi*, they glared
As Baba with his fingers made them fall
To heaving back the portal folds: it scared
Juan a moment, as this pair so small
With shrinking serpent optics on him stared;
It was as if their little looks could poison
Or fascinate whome'er they fix'd their eyes on.

XCI.

Before they enter'd Baba paused to hint
To Juan some slight lessons as his guide:
« If you could just contrive,» he said, « to stint
That somewhat manly majesty of stride,
'T would be as well, and,—(though there 's not much in 't)
To swing a little less from side to side,
Which has at times an aspect of the oddest;
And, also, could you look a little modest

XCII.

« 'T would be convenient; for these mutes have eyes
Like needles, which may pierce those petticoats;
And if they should discover your disguise,
You know how near us the deep Bosphorus floats;
And you and I may chance, ere morning rise,
To find our way to Marmora without boats,
Stitch'd up in sacks—a mode of navigation
A good deal practised here upon occasion.»

Digitized by Google

XCIII.

With this encouragement, he led the way
  Into a room still nobler than the last;
A rich confusion form'd a disarray
  In such sort, that the eye along it cast
Could hardly carry any thing away,
  Object on object flash'd so bright and fast;
A dazzling mass of gems, and gold, and glitter,
Magnificently mingled in a litter.

XCIV.

Wealth had done wonders—taste not much; such things
  Occur in orient palaces, and even
In the more chasten'd domes of western kings,
  (Of which I 've also seen some six or seven)
Where I can't say or gold or diamond flings
  Great lustre, there is much to be forgiven;
Groups of bad statues, tables, chairs, and pictures,
On which I cannot pause to make my strictures.

XCV.

In this imperial hall, at distance lay
  Under a canopy, and there reclined
Quite in a confidential queenly way,
  A lady; Baba stopp'd, and kneeling sign'd
To Juan, who though not much used to pray,
  Knelt down by instinct, wondering in his mind
What all this meant: while Baba bow'd and bended
His head, until the ceremony ended.

Digitized by Google

XCVI.

The lady rising up with such an air
  As Venus rose with from the wave, on them
Bent like an antelope a Paphian pair
  Of eyes, which put out each surrounding gem;
And raising up an arm as moonlight fair,
  She sign'd to Baba, who first kiss'd the hem
Of her deep-purple robe, and speaking low,
Pointed to Juan, who remain'd below.

XCVII.

Her presence was as lofty as her state;
  Her beauty of that overpowering kind,
Whose force description only would abate:
  I 'd rather leave it much to your own mind,
Than lessen it by what I could relate
  Of forms and features; it would strike you blind
Could I do justice to the full detail;
So, luckily for both, my phrases fail.

XCVIII.

This much however I may add,—her years
  Were ripe, they might make six-and-twenty springs,
But there are forms which Time to touch forbears,
  And turns aside his scythe to vulgar things,
Such as was Mary's Queen of Scots; true—tears
  And love destroy; and sapping sorrow wrings
Charms from the charmer, yet some never grow
Ugly; for instance—Ninon de l'Enclos.

Digitized by Google

CIX.

She spake some words to her attendants, who
Composed a choir of girls, ten or a dozen,
And were all clad alike; like Juan, too,
Who wore their uniform, by Baba chosen:
They form'd a very nymph-like looking crew,
Which might have call'd Diana 's chorus « cousin, »
As far as outward show may correspond;
I won't be bail for any thing beyond.

C.

They bow'd obeisance and withdrew, retiring,
But not by the same door through which came in
Baba and Juan, which last stood admiring,
At some small distance, all he saw within
This strange saloon, much fitted for inspiring
Marvel and praise; for both or none things win;
And I must say, I ne'er could see the very
Great happiness of the « nil admirari. »

CI.

« Not to admire is all the art I know
(Plain truth, dear Murray, needs few flowers of speech)
To make men happy, or to keep them so;
(So take it in the very words of Creech). »
Thus Horace wrote we all know long ago;
And thus Pope quotes the precept to re-teach
From his translation; but had *none admired,*
Would Pope have sung, or Horace been inspired?

Digitized by Google

CII.

Baba, when all the damsels were withdrawn,
  Motion'd to Juan to approach, and then
A second time desired him to kneel down,
  And kiss the lady's foot; which maxim when
He heard repeated, Juan with a frown
  Drew himself up to his full height again,
And said, « It grieved him, but he could not stoop
  To any shoe, unless it shod the Pope. »

CIII.

Baba, indignant at this ill-timed pride,
  Made fierce remonstrances, and then a threat
He mutter'd (but the last was given aside)
  About a bow-string—quite in vain; not yet
Would Juan bend, though 't were to Mahomet's bride:
  There 's nothing in the world like *etiquette*
In kingly chambers or imperial halls,
As also at the race and county balls.

CIV.

He stood like Atlas, with a world of words
  About his ears, and nathless would not bend;
The blood of all his line's Castilian lords
  Boil'd in his veins, and rather than descend
To stain his pedigree, a thousand swords
  A thousand times of him had made an end;
At length perceiving the *foot* could not stand,
Baba proposed that he should kiss the hand.

Digitized by Google

CV.

Here was an honourable compromise,
A half-way house of diplomatic rest,
Where they might meet in much more peaceful guise;
And Juan now his willingness exprest
To use all fit and proper courtesies,
Adding, that this was commonest and best,
For through the south, the custom still commands
The gentleman to kiss the lady's hands.

CVI.

And he advanced, though with but a bad grace,
Though on more *thorough-bred*[8] or fairer fingers
No lips e'er left their transitory trace:
On such as these the lip too fondly lingers,
And for one kiss would fain imprint a brace,
As you will see, if she you love shall bring hers
In contact; and sometimes even a fair stranger's
An almost twelvemonth's constancy endangers.

CVII.

The lady eyed him o'er and o'er, and bade
Baba retire, which he obey'd in style,
As if well-used to the retreating trade;
And taking hints in good part all the while,
He whisper'd Juan not to be afraid,
And looking on him with a sort of smile,
Took leave with such a face of satisfaction,
As good men wear who 've done a virtuous action.

Digitized by Google

CVIII.

When he was gone, there was a sudden change:
  I know not what might be the lady's thought,
But o'er her bright brow flash'd a tumult strange,
  And into her clear cheek the blood was brought,
Blood-red as sunset summer clouds which range
  The verge of heaven; and in her large eyes wrought,
A mixture of sensations might be scann'd,
Of half voluptuousness and half command.

CIX.

Her form had all the softness of her sex,
  Her features all the sweetness of the devil,
When he put on the cherub to perplex
  Eve, and paved (God knows how) the road to evil.
The sun himself was scarce more free from specks
  Than she from aught at which the eye could cavil;
Yet, somehow, there was something somewhere wanting,
As if she rather *order'd* than was *granting*.—

CX.

Something imperial, or imperious, threw
  A chain o'er all she did; that is, a chain
Was thrown as 't were about the neck of you,—
  And rapture's self will seem almost a pain
With aught which looks like despotism in view:
  Our souls at least are free, and 't is in vain
We would against them make the flesh obey—
The spirit in the end will have its way.

Digitized by Google

CXI.

Her very smile was haughty, though so sweet;
Her very nod was not an inclination;
There was a self-will even in her small feet,
As though they were quite conscious of her station—
They trod as upon necks; and to complete
Her state (it is the custom of her nation),
A poniard deck'd her girdle, as the sign
She was a sultan's bride, (thank Heaven, not mine!)

CXII.

«To hear and to obey» had been from birth
The law of all around her; to fulfil
All phantasies which yielded joy or mirth,
Had been her slaves' chief pleasure, as her will;
Her blood was high, her beauty scarce of earth:
Jndge, then, if her caprices e'er stood still;
Had she but been a christian, I 've a notion
We should have found out the «perpetual motion.»

CXIII.

Whate'er she saw and coveted was brought;
Whate'er she did *not* see, if she supposed
It might be seen, with diligence was sought,
And when 't was found straightway the bargain closed:
There was no end unto the things she bought,
Nor to the trouble which her fancies caused;
Yet even her tyranny had such a grace,
The women pardon'd all except her face.

Digitized by Google

CXIV.

Juan, the latest of her whims, had caught
  Her eye in passing on his way to sale;
She order'd him directly to be bought,
  And Baba, who had ne'er been known to fail
In any kind of mischief to be wrought,
  At all such auctions knew how to prevail:
She had no prudence, but he had; and this
Explains the garb which Juan took amiss.

CXV.

His youth and features favour'd the disguise,
  And, should you ask how she, a sultan's bride,
Could risk or compass such strange phantasies,
  This I must leave sultanas to decide:
Emperors are only husbands in wives' eyes,
  And kings and consorts oft are mystified,
As we may ascertain with due precision,
Some by experience, others by tradition.

CXVI.

But to the main point, where we have been tending:
  She now conceived all difficulties past,
And deem'd herself extremely condescending
  When, being made her property at last,
Without more preface, in her blue eyes blending
  Passion and power, a glance on him she cast,
And merely saying, « Christian, canst thou love? »
Conceived that phrase was quite enough to move.

Digitized by Google

CXVII.

And so it was, in proper time and place;
  But Juan, who had still his mind o'erflowing
With Haidee's isle and soft Ionian face,
  Felt the warm blood, which in his face was glowing,
Rush back upon his heart, which fill'd apace,
  And left his cheeks as pale as snowdrops blowing:
These words went through his soul like Arab-spears,
So that he spoke not, but burst into tears.

CXVIII.

She was a good deal shock'd; not shock'd at tears,
  For women shed and use them at their liking;
But there is something when man's eye appears
  Wet, still more disagreeable and striking:
A woman's tear-drop melts, a man's half sears,
  Like molten lead, as if you thrust a pike in
His heart to force it out, for (to be shorter)
To them 't is a relief, to us a torture.

CXIX.

And she would have consoled, but knew not how;
  Having no equals, nothing which had e'er
Infected her with sympathy till now,
  And never having dreamt what 't was to bear
Aught of a serious sorrowing kind, although
  There might arise some pouting petty care
To cross her brow, she wonder'd how so near
Her eyes another's eye could shed a tear.

Digitized by Google

CXX.

But nature teaches more than power can spoil,
And, when a *strong* although a strange sensation
Moves—female hearts are such a genial soil
For kinder feelings, whatsoe'er their nation,
They naturally pour the « wine and oil,»
Samaritans in every situation;
And thus Gulbeyaz, though she knew not why,
Felt an odd glistening moisture in her eye.

CXXI.

But tears must stop like all things else; and soon
Juan, who for an instant had been moved
To such a sorrow by the instrusive tone
Of one who dared to ask if « he *had* loved,»
Call'd back the stoic to his eyes, which shone
Bright with the very weakness he reproved;
And although sensitive to beauty, he
Felt most indignant still at not being free.

CXXII.

Gulbeyaz, for the first time in her days,
Was much embarrass'd, never having met
In all her life with aught save prayers and praise;
And as she also risk'd her life to get
Him whom she meant to tutor in love's ways
Into a comfortable tête-à-tête,
To lose the hour would make her quite a martyr,
And they had wasted now almost a quarter.

Digitized by Google

CXXIII.

I also would suggest the fitting time,
To gentlemen in any such like case,
That is to say—in a meridian clime,
With us there is more law given to the chase,
But here a small delay forms a great crime:
So recollect that the extremest grace
Is just two minutes for your declaration—
A moment more would hurt your reputation.

CXXIV.

Juan's was good; and might have been still better,
But he had got Haidee into his head:
However strange, he could not yet forget her,
Which made him seem exceedingly ill-bred.
Gulbeyaz, who look'd on him as her debtor
For having had him to her palace led,
Began to blush up to the eyes, and then
Grow deadly pale, and then blush back again.

CXXV.

At length, in an imperial way, she laid
Her hand on his, and bending on him eyes,
Which needed not an empire to persuade,
Look'd into his for love, where none replies:
Her brow grew black, but she would not upbraid,
That being the last thing a proud woman tries;
She rose, and pausing one chaste moment, threw
Herself upon his breast, and there she grew.

Digitized by Google

CXXVI.

This was an awkward test, as Juan found,
  But he was steel'd by sorrow, wrath, and pride:
With gentle force her white arms he unwound,
  And seated her all drooping by his side:
Then rising haughtily he glanced around,
  And looking coldly in her face, he cried,
« The prison'd eagle will not pair, nor I
Serve a sultana's sensual phantasy.

CXXVII.

«Thou ask'st, if I can love? Be this the proof
  How much I *have* loved—that I love not *thee!*
In this vile garb, the distaff, web, and woof,
  Were fitter for me: love is for the free;
I am not dazzled by this splendid roof;
  Whate'er thy power, and great it seems to be,
Heads bow, knees bend, eyes watch around a throne,
And hands obey—our hearts are still our own.»

CXXVIII.

This was a truth to us extremely trite,
  Not so to her, who ne'er had heard such things;
She deem'd her least command must yield delight,
  Earth being only made for queens and kings.
If hearts lay on the left side or the right
  She hardly knew, to such perfection brings
Legitimacy its born votaries, when
Aware of their due royal rights o'er men.

Digitized by Google

CXXIX.

Besides, as has been said, she was so fair
As even in a much humbler lot had made
A kingdom or confusion any where,
And also, as may be presumed, she laid
Some stress on charms, which seldom are, if e'er,
By their possessors thrown into the shade;
She thought hers gave a double « right divine,»
And half of that opinion 's also mine.

CXXX.

Remember, or (if you can not) imagine,
Ye! who have kept your chastity when young,
While some more desperate dowager has been waging
Love with you, and been in the dog-days stung
By your refusal, recollect her raging!
Or recollect all that was said or sung
On such a subject; then suppose the face
Of a young downright beauty in this case.

CXXXI.

Suppose, but you already have supposed,
The spouse of Potiphar, the Lady Booby,
Phedra, and all which story has disclosed
Of good examples; pity that so few by
Poets and private tutors are exposed,
To educate—ye youth of Europe—you by!
But when you have supposed the few we know,
You can't suppose Gulbeyaz' angry brow.

Digitized by Google

CXXXII.

A tigress robb'd of young, a lioness,
  Or any interesting beast of prey,
Are similes at hand for the distress
  Of ladies who can not have their own way;
But though my turn will not be served with less,
  These don't express one half what I should say;
For what is stealing young ones, few or many,
To cutting short their hopes of having any?

CXXXIII.

The love of offspring 's nature's general law;
  From tigresses and cubs to ducks and ducklings,
There 's nothing whets the beak or arms the claw
  Like an invasion of their babes and sucklings;
And all who 've seen a human nursery, saw
  How mothers love their children's squalls and chucklings;
This strong extreme effect (to tire no longer
Your patience) shows the cause must still be stronger.

CXXXIV.

If I said fire flash'd from Gulbeyaz' eyes,
  'T were nothing—for her eyes flash'd always fire;
Or said her cheeks assumed the deepest dyes,
  I should but bring disgrace upon the dyer,
So supernatural was her passion's rise;
  For ne'er till now she knew a check'd desire:
Even ye who know what a check'd woman is
(Enough, God knows!) would much fall short of this.

Digitized by Google

CXXXV.

Her rage was but a minute's, and 't was well—
  A moment's more had slain her; but the while
It lasted 't was like a short glimpse of hell:
  Nought 's more sublime than energetic bile,
Though horrible to see yet grand to tell,
  Like ocean warring 'gainst a rocky isle;
And the deep passions flashing through her form
Made her a beautiful embodied storm.

CXXXVI.

A vulgar tempest 't were to a Typhoon
  To match a common fury with her rage,
And yet she did not want to reach the moon,
  Like moderate Hotspur on the immortal page;
Her anger pitch'd into a lower tune,
  Perhaps the fault of her soft sex and age—
Her wish was but to « kill, kill, kill, » like Lear's,
And then her thirst of blood was quench'd in tears.

CXXXVII.

A storm it raged, and like the storm it pass'd,
  Pass'd without words—in fact she could not speak;
And then her sex's shame broke in at last,
  A sentiment till then in her but weak,
But now it flow'd in natural and fast,
  As water through an unexpected leak,
For she felt humbled—and humiliation
Is sometimes good for people in her station.

Digitized by Google

CXXXVIII.

It teaches them that they are flesh and blood,
  It also gently hints to them that others,
Although of clay, are yet not quite of mud;
  That urns and pipkins are but fragile brothers,
And works of the same pottery, bad or good,
  Though not all born of the same sires and mothers:
It teaches—Heaven knows only what it teaches,
But sometimes it may mend, and often reaches.

CXXXIX.

Her first thought was to cut off Juan's head;
  Her second, to cut only his—acquaintance;
Her third, to ask him where he had been bred;
  Her fourth, to rally him into repentance;
Her fifth, to call her maids and go to bed;
  Her sixth, to stab herself; her seventh to sentence
The lash to Baba;—but her grand resource
Was to sit down again, and cry of course.

CXL.

She thought to stab herself, but then she had
  The dagger close at hand, which made it awkward;
For eastern stays are little made to pad,
  So that a poniard pierces if 't is stuck hard:
She thought of killing Juan,—but, poor lad!
  Though he deserved it well for being so backward,
The cutting off his head was not the art
Most likely to attain her aim—his heart.

Digitized by Google

CXLI.

Juan was moved: he had made up his mind
  To be impaled, or quarter'd as a dish
For dogs, or to be slain with pangs refined,
  Or thrown to lions, or made baits for fish,
And thus heroically stood resign'd,
  Rather than sin—except to his own wish;
But all his great preparatives for dying
Dissolved like snow before a woman crying.

CXLII.

As through his palms Bob Acres' valour oozed,
  So Juan's virtue ebb'd, I know not how;
And first he wonder'd why he had refused,
  And then, if matters could be made up now;
And next his savage virtue he accused,
  Just as a friar may accuse his vow,
Or as a dame repents her of her oath,
Which mostly ends in some small breach of both.

CXLIII.

So he began to stammer some excuses;
  But words are not enough in such a matter,
Although you borrow'd all that e'er the muses
  Have sung, or even a dandy's dandiest chatter,
Or all the figures Castlereagh abuses;
  Just as a languid smile began to flatter
His peace was making, but before he ventured
Further, old Baba rather briskly enter'd.

Digitized by Google

CXLIV.

« Bride of the Sun! and Sister of the Moon!»
('T was thus he spake,) « and Empress of the Earth!
Whose frown would put the spheres all out of tune,
Whose smile makes all the planets dance with mirth,
Your slave brings tidings—he hopes not too soon—
Which your sublime attention may be worth:
The Sun himself has sent me like a ray,
To hint that he is coming up this way.»

CXLV.

« Is it,» exclaimed Gulbeyaz, « as you say?
I wish to Heaven he would not shine till morning!
But bid my women form the milky way.
Hence, my old comet! give the stars due warning—
And, christian! mingle with them as you may,
And as you 'd have me pardon your past scorning—»
Here they were interrupted by a humming
Sound, and then by a cry, « the sultan 's coming!»

CXLVI.

First came her damsels, a decorous file,
And then his highness' eunuchs, black and white;
The train might reach a quarter of a mile:
His majesty was always so polite
As to announce his visits a long while
Before he came, especially at night;
For being the last wife of the emperour,
She was of course the favourite of the four.

Digitized by Google

CXLVII.

His highness was a man of solemn port,
  Shawl'd to the nose, and bearded to the eyes,
Snatch'd from a prison to preside at court,
  His lately bowstrung brother caused his rise;
He was as good a sovereign of the sort
  As any mention'd in the histories
Of Cantemir, or Knolles, where few shine
Save Solyman, the glory of their line.[9]

CXLVIII.

He went to mosque in state, and said his prayers
  With more than «oriental scrupulosity;»
He left to his vizier all state affairs,
  And show'd but little royal curiosity:
I know not if he had domestic cares—
  No process proved connubial animosity;
Four wives and twice five hundred maids, unseen,
Were ruled as calmly as a christian queen.

CXLIX.

If now and then there happen'd a slight slip,
  Little was heard of criminal or crime;
The story scarcely pass'd a single lip—
  The sack and sea had settled all in time,
From which the secret nobody could rip:
  The public knew no more than does this rhyme;
No scandals made the daily press a curse—
Morals were better, and the fish no worse.

Digitized by Google

CL.

He saw with his own eyes the moon was round,
  Was also certain that the earth was square,
Because he 'd journey'd fifty miles and found
  No sign that it was circular any where;
His empire also was without a bound:
  'T is true, a little troubled here and there,
By rebel pachas, and encroaching giaours,
But then they never came to the «Seven Towers;»

CLI.

Except in shape of envoys, who were sent
  To lodge there when a war broke out, according
To the true law of nations, which ne'er meant
  Those scoundrels, who have never had a sword in
Their dirty diplomatic hands, to vent
  Their spleen in making strife, and safely wording
Their lies, yclep'd despatches, without risk or
The singeing of a single inky whisker.

CLII.

He had fifty daughters and four dozen sons,
  Of whom all such as came of age were stow'd,
The former in a palace, where like nuns
  They lived till some bashaw was sent abroad,
When she, whose turn it was, was wed at once,
  Sometimes at six years old—though this seems odd,
'Tis true; the reason is, that the bashaw
Must make a present to his sire-in-law.

Digitized by Google

CLIII.

His sons were kept in prison, till they grew
Of years to fill a bowstring or the throne,
One or the other, but which of the two
Could yet be known unto the fates alone;
Meantime the education they went through
Was princely, as the proofs have always shown:
So that the heir apparent still was found
No less deserving to be hang'd than crown'd.

CLIV.

His majesty saluted his fourth spouse
With all the ceremonies of his rank,
Who clear'd her sparkling eyes and smooth'd her brows,
As suits a matron who has play'd a prank;
These must seem doubly mindful of their vows,
To save the credit of their breaking bank:
To no men are such cordial greetings given
As those whose wives have made them fit for heaven.

CLV.

His highness cast around his great black eyes,
And looking, as he always look'd, perceived
Juan amongst the damsels in disguise,
At which he seem'd no whit surprised nor grieved,
But just remark'd with air sedate and wise,
While still a fluttering sigh Gulbeyaz heaved,
« I see you 've bought another girl; 't is pity
That a mere christian should be half so pretty. »

Digitized by Google

CLVI.

This compliment, which drew all eyes upon
  The new-bought virgin, made her blush and shake.
Her comrades, also, thought themselves undone:
  Oh! Mahomet! that his majesty should take
Such notice of a giaour, while scarce to one
  Of them his lips imperial ever spake!
There was a general whisper, toss, and wriggle,
But etiquette forbade them all to giggle.

CLVII.

The Turks do well to shut—at least, sometimes—
  The women up—because in sad reality,
Their chastity in these unhappy climes
  Is not a thing of that astringent quality,
Which in the north prevents precocious crimes,
  And makes our snow less pure than our morality;
The sun, which yearly melts the polar ice,
Has quite the contrary effect on vice.

CLVIII.

Thus in the east they are extremely strict,
  And *wedlock* and a *padlock* mean the same;
Excepting only when the former 's pick'd
  It ne'er can be replaced in proper frame;
Spoilt, as a pipe of claret is when prick'd:
  But then their own polygamy 's to blame;
Why don't they knead two virtuous souls for life
Into that moral centaur, man and wife?

Digitized by Google

CLIX.

Thus far our chronicle; and now we pause,
  Though not for want of matter; but 't is time,
According to the ancient epic laws,
  To slacken sail, and anchor with our rhyme.
Let this fifth canto meet with due applause,
  The sixth shall have a touch of the sublime;
Meanwhile, as Homer sometimes sleeps, perhaps
You 'll pardon to my muse a few short naps.

END OF CANTO FIFTH.

Digitized by Google

NOTES TO CANTO V.

Note 1, page 242, stanza III.

The ocean stream.

This expression of Homer has been much criticised. It hardly answers to our Atlantic ideas of the ocean, but is sufficiently applicable to the Hellespont, and the Bosphorus, with the Ægean intersected with islands.

Note 2, page 242, stanza V.

«Giant's Grave.»

The «Giant's Grave» is a height on the Asiatic shore of the Bosphorus, much frequented by holiday parties: like Harrow and Highgate

Note 3, page 252, stanza XXXIII.

And running out as fast I was able, *etc.*

The assassination alluded to took place on the eighth of December, 1820, in the streets of R——, not a hundred paces from the residence of the writer. The circumstances were as described.

Note 4, page 252, stanza XXXIV.

Kill'd by five bullets from an old gun barrel.

There was found close by him an old gun barrel, sawn half off: it had just been discharged, and was still warm.

Note 5, page 258, stanza LIII.

Prepared for supper with a glass of rum.

In Turkey nothing is more common than for the Mussulmans to

Digitized by Google

take several glasses of strong spirits by way of appetizer. I have seen them take as many as six of raki before dinner, and swear that they dined the better for it: I tried the experiment, but fared like the Scotchman, who having heard that the birds called kittiewiaks were admirable whets, ate six of them, and complained that « *he was no hungrier than when he began.* »

Note 6, page 259, stanza LV.

Splendid but silent, save in *one*, where, dropping,
A marble fountain echoes, *etc.*

A common furniture.—I recollect being received by Ali Pacha in a room containing a marble basin and fountain, etc. etc. etc.

Note 7, page 270, stanza LXXXVII.

The gate so splendid was in all its *features, etc.*

Features of a *gate*—a ministerial metaphor; « the *feature* upon which this question *hinges.* »—See the « Fudge Family, » or hear Castlereagh.

Note 8, page 276, stanza CVI.

Though on more *thorough-bred* or fairer fingers, *etc.*

There is perhaps nothing more distinctive of birth than the hand: it is almost the only sign of blood which aristocracy can generate.

Note 9, page 290, stanza CXLVII.

Save Solyman, the glory of their line.

It may not be unworthy of remark, that Bacon, in his essay on « Empire, » hints that *Solyman* was the *last* of his line; on what authority I know not. These are his words: « The destruction of Mustapha was so fatal to Solyman's line, as the succession of the Turks from Solyman, until this day, is suspected to be untrue, and of strange blood; for that Selymus the Second was thought to be supposititious. » But Bacon, in his historical authorities, is often inaccurate. I could give half a dozen instances from his apophthegms only.

Digitized by Google

From Bacon's Apophthegms.

91.

Michael Angelo, the famous painter, painting in the pope's chapel the portraiture of hell and damned souls, made one of the damned souls so like a cardinal that was his enemy, as every body at first sight knew it; whereupon the cardinal complained to Pope Clement, humbly praying it might be defaced. The pope said to him, Why you know very well I have power to deliver a soul out of purgatory, but not out of hell.

This was *not* the portrait of a cardinal, but of the pope's master of the ceremonies.

155.

Alexander, after the battle of Granicum, had very great offers made him by Darius. Consulting with his captains concerning them, Parmenio said, Sure, I would accept of these offers, if I were as Alexander. Alexander answered, So would I, if I were as Parmenio.

It was after the battle of Issus, and during the siege of Tyre, and *not* immediately after the passage of the Granicus, that this is said to have occurred.

158.

Antigonus, when it was told him that the enemy had such volleys of arrows, that they did hide the sun, said, That falls out well, for it is hot weather, and so we shall fight in the shade.

This was *not* said by Antigonus, but by a Spartan, previously to the battle of Thermopylæ.

162.

There was a philosopher that disputed with Adrian the emperor, and did it but weakly. One of his friends, that stood by, afterwards said unto him. Methinks you were not like yourself last day, in argument with the emperor: I could have answered better myself. Why, said the philosopher, would you have me contend with him that commands thirty legions?

This happened under Augustus Cæsar, and *not* during the reign of Adrian.

164.

There was one that found a great mass of money digged under ground

This happened to the father of Herodes Atticus, and the answer was

Digitized by Google

in his grandfather's house, and, being somewhat doubtful of the case, signified it to the emperor that he had found such treasure. The emperor made a rescript thus; Use it. He writ back again, that the sum was greater than his state or condition could use. The emperor writ a new rescript, thus; Abuse it.

made by the emperor *Nerva*, who deserved that his name should have been stated by the «greatest—wisest—meanest of mankind.»

178.

One of the seven was wont to say, that laws were like cobwebs; where the small flies were caught, and the great brake through.

This was said by Anacharsis the Scythian, and *not* by a Greek.

209.

An orator of Athens said to Demosthenes, The Athenians will kill you, if they wax mad. Demosthenes replied, And they will kill you, if they be in good sense.

This was *not* said *by* Demosthenes, but *to* Demosthenes by *Phocion*.

221.

There was a philosopher about Tiberius that looking into the nature of Caius, said of him, That he was mire mingled with blood.

This was not said of Caius, (Caligula, I presume, is intended by Caius) but of *Tiberius* himself.

97.

There was a king of Hungary took a bishop in battle, and kept him prisoner; whereupon the pope writ a monitory to him, for that he had broken the privilege of holy church and taken his son: the king sent an embassage to him, and sent withal the armour wherein the bishop was taken, and this only in writing—*vide num hæc sit vestis filii tui?* Know now whether this be thy son's coat?

This reply was *not* made by a King of *Hungary*, but sent by Richard the first, Cœur de Lion, of England to the Pope, with the breastplate of the Bishop of Beauvais.

267.

Demetrius, king of Macedon, had a petition offered him divers times by an old woman, and answered he had no leisure; whereupon the woman said aloud, Why then give over to be king.

This did *not* happen to Demetrius, but to *Philip* King of Macedon.

Digitized by Google

Having stated that Bacon was frequently incorrect in his citations from history, I have thought it necessary in what regards so great a name, (however trifling) to support the assertion by such facts as more immediately occur to me. They are but trifles, and yet for such trifles a school-boy would be whipped (if still in the fourth form); and Voltaire for half a dozen similar errors has been treated as a superficial writer, notwithstanding the testimony of the learned Warton. —« Voltaire, a writer of *much deeper research* than is imagined, and the *first* who has displayed the literature and customs of the dark ages with *any degree of penetration* and comprehension.»—Dissertation 1st. Warton. For another distinguished testimony to Voltaire's merits in literary research, see also Lord Holland's excellent Account of the Life and Writings of Lope de Vega, vol. 1, page 215, edition of 1817.

Voltaire has even been termed « a shallow fellow,» by some of the same school who called Dryden's Ode « a drunken song;»—a *school* (as it is called, I presume, from their education being still incomplete) the whole of whose filthy trash of Epics, Excursions, etc. etc. etc. is not worth the two words in Zaire « *tu pleures*,» or a single speech of Tancred;—a *school*, the apostate lives of whose renegadoes, with their tea-drinking neutrality of morals, and their convenient treachery in politics—in the record of their accumulated pretences to virtue can produce no *actions* (were all their good deeds drawn up in array) to equal or approach the sole defence of the family of Calas, by that great and unequalled genius—the universal Voltaire.

I have ventured to remark on these little inaccuracies of « the greatest genius that England or perhaps any other country ever produced,» (Pope in Spence's Anecdotes, page 158, Malone's Edition) merely to show our national injustice in condemning *generally* the greatest genius of France for such inadvertencies as these, of which the highest of England has been no less guilty. Query, was Bacon a greater intellect than Newton?

Being in the humour of criticism, I shall proceed, after having ventured upon the slips of Bacon, to touch upon one or two as trifling in the edition of the British Poets, by the justly celebrated Campbell. —But I do this in good-will, and trust it will be so taken.—If any thing could add to my opinion of the talents and true feeling of that gentleman, it would be his classical, honest, and triumphant defence of Pope, against the vulgar cant of the day, and its existing Grub-street.

Digitized by Google

The inadvertencies to which I allude are,—

Firstly, in speaking of *Anstey*, whom he accuses of having taken «his leading characters from *Smollett*.» Anstey's Bath Guide was published in 1766. Smollett's Humphry Clinker (the only work of Smollett's from which Tabitha, etc. etc. *could* have been taken) was written during *Smollett's last residence* at Leghorn in 1770.—«*Argal*,» if there has been any borrowing, Anstey must be the creditor, and not the debtor. I refer Mr Campbell to his *own* data in his lives of *Smollett* and *Anstey*.

Secondly, Mr Campbell says in the Life of Cowper (note to page 358, vol. 7) that «he knows not to whom Cowper alludes in these lines:

> «Nor he who, for the bane of thousands born,
> Built *God* a *church*, and laugh'd his word to scorn.»

The Calvinist meant Voltaire, and the church of Ferney, with its inscription, «Deo erexit Voltaire.»

Thirdly, in the Life of Burns, Mr C. quotes Shakspeare thus,—

> «To gild refined gold, to paint *the rose*,
> *Or add fresh* perfume *to* the violet.»

This version by no means improves the original, which is as follows:

> «To gild refined gold, to paint the *lily*,
> *To throw a perfume on* the violet,» etc.
>
> *King John.*

A great poet quoting another should be correct; he should also be accurate, when he accuses a Parnassian brother of that dangerous charge «borrowing:» a poet had better borrow any thing (excepting money) than the thoughts of another—they are always sure to be reclaimed; but it is very hard, having been the *lender*, to be denounced as the debtor, as is the case of Anstey *versus* Smollett.

As there is «honour amongst thieves,» let there be some amongst poets, and give each his due,—none can afford to give it more than Mr Campbell himself, who, with a high reputation for originality, and a fame which cannot be shaken, is the only poet of the times (except Rogers) who can be reproached (and *in him* it is indeed a reproach) with having written *too little*.

Digitized by Google

PREFACE

TO

CANTOS VI.—VII.—VIII.

«Dost thou think, because thou art virtuous, there shall be no more cakes and ale?—Yes, by St Anne; and ginger shall be hot i' the mouth too!»—*Twelfth Night; or What you Will.*

SHAKSPEARE.

THE details of the siege of Ismail in two of the following cantos (i. e. the 7th and 8th) are taken from a French work entitled «Histoire de la Nouvelle Russie.» Some of the incidents attributed to Don Juan really occurred, particularly the circumstance of his saving the infant, which was the actual case of the late Duc de Richelieu, then a young volunteer in the Russian service, and afterwards the founder and benefactor of Odessa, where his name and memory can never cease to be regarded with reverence. In the course of these cantos a stanza or two will be found relative to the late Marquis of Lon-

Digitized by Google

donderry, but written some time before his decease. Had that person's oligarchy died with him, they would have been suppressed; as it is, I am aware of nothing in the manner of his death or of his life to prevent the free expression of the opinions of all whom his whole existence was consumed in endeavouring to enslave. That he was an amiable man in *private* life, may or may not be true; but with this the public have nothing to do; and as to lamenting his death, it will be time enough when Ireland has ceased to mourn for his birth. As a minister, I, for one of millions, looked upon him as the most despotic in intention and the weakest in intellect that ever tyrannised over a country. It is the first time indeed since the Normans, that England has been insulted by a *minister* (at least) who could not speak English, and that parliament permitted itself to be dictated to in the language of Mrs Malaprop.

Of the manner of his death little need be said, except that if a poor radical, such as Waddington or Watson, had cut his throat, he would have been buried in a cross-road, with the usual appurtenances of the stake and mallet. But the minister was an elegant lunatic—a sentimental suicide—he merely cut the «carotid artery» (blessings on their learning), and lo! the pageant, and the abbey! and «the syllables of dolour yelled forth» by the newspapers—and the

Digitized by Google

harangue of the coroner in an eulogy over the bleeding body of the deceased—(an Anthony worthy of such a Cæsar)—and the nauseous and atrocious cant of a degraded crew of conspirators against all that is sincere or honourable. In his death he was necessarily one of two things by the *law*—a felon or a madman—and in either case no great subject for panegyric.[1] In his life he was—what all the world knows, and half of it will feel for years to come, unless his death prove a «moral lesson» to the surviving Sejani[2] of Europe. It may at least serve as some consolation to the nations, that their oppressors are not happy, and in some instances judge so justly of their own actions as to anticipate the sentence of mankind.—Let us hear no more of this man, and let Ireland remove the ashes of her Grattan from the sanctuary of Westminster. Shall the patriot of humanity repose by the Werther of politics!!!

With regard to the objections which have been made on another score to the already published cantos of

[1] I say by the *law* of the *land*—the laws of humanity judge more gently; but as the legitimates have always the *law* in their mouths, let them here make the most of it.

[2] From this number must be excepted Canning: Canning is a genius, almost an universal one, an orator, a wit, a poet, a statesman, and no man of talent can long pursue the path of his late predecessor Lord C. If ever man saved his country Canning *can*; but *will* he? I for one hope so.

Digitized by Google

this poem, I shall content myself with two quotations from Voltaire:—

« La pudeur s'est enfuie des cœurs, et s'est refugiée sur les lèvres.

« Plus les mœurs sont dépravées, plus les expressions deviennent mesurées; on croit regagner en langage ce qu'on a perdu en vertu. »

This is the real fact, as applicable to the degraded and hypocritical mass which leavens the present English generation, and is the only answer they deserve. The hackneyed and lavished title of blasphemer—which, with radical, liberal, jacobin, reformer, etc. are the changes which the hirelings are daily ringing in the ears of those who will listen—should be welcome to all who recollect on *whom* it was originally bestowed. Socrates and Jesus Christ were put to death publicly as *blasphemers*, and so have been and may be many who dare to oppose the most notorious abuses of the name of God and the mind of man. But persecution is not refutation, nor even triumph: the « wretched infidel, » as he is called, is probably happier in his prison than the proudest of his assailants. With his opinions I have nothing to do—they may be right or wrong—but he has suffered

Digitized by Google

for them, and that very suffering for conscience-sake will make more proselytes to deism than the example of heterodox[1] prelates to christianity, suicide statesmen to oppression, or over-pensioned homicides to the impious alliance which insults the world with the name of «Holy!» I have no wish to trample on the dishonoured or the dead; but it would be well if the adherents to the classes from whence those persons sprung should abate a little of the *cant* which is the crying sin of this double-dealing and false-speaking time of selfish spoilers, and—but enough for the present.

[1] When Lord Sandwich said «he did not know the difference between orthodoxy and heterodoxy»—Warburton, the bishop, replied, «Orthodoxy—my lord—is *my doxy*—and heterodoxy is *another man's* doxy»—A prelate of the present day has discovered, it seems, a *third* kind of doxy, which has not greatly exalted in the eyes of the elect that which Bentham calls «Church-of-Englandism.»

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

DON JUAN.

CANTO VI.

I.

«There is a tide in the affairs of men
Which taken at the flood»—you know the rest,
And most of us have found it, now and then;
At least we think so, though but few have guess'd
The moment, till too late to come again.
But no doubt every thing is for the best—
Of which the surest sign is in the end:
When things are at the worst they sometimes mend.

II.

There is a tide in the affairs of women
«Which taken at the flood leads»—God knows where:
Those navigators must be able seamen
Whose charts lay down its currents to a hair;
Not all the reveries of Jacob Behmen
With its strange whirls and eddies can compare.—
Men with their heads reflect on this and that—
But women with their hearts or Heaven knows what!

Digitized by Google

III.

And yet a headlong, headstrong, downright she,
  Young, beautiful, and daring—who would risk
A throne, the world, the universe, to be
  Beloved in her own way, and rather whisk
The stars from out the sky, than not be free
  As are the billows when the breeze is brisk—
Though such a she 's a devil (if that there be one)
Yet she would make full many a manichean.

IV.

Thrones, worlds, et cetera, are so oft upset
  By commonest ambition, that when passion
O'erthrows the same, we readily forget,
  Or at the least forgive, the loving rash one.
If Anthony be well remembered yet,
  'T is not his conquests keep his name in fashion;
But Actium, lost for Cleopatra's eyes,
Outbalance all the Cæsar's victories.

V.

He died at fifty for a queen of forty;
  I wish their years had been fifteen and twenty,
For then wealth, kingdoms, worlds are but a sport—I
  Remember when, though I had no great plenty
Of worlds to lose, yet still, to pay my court, I
  Gave what I had—a heart:—as the world went, I
Gave what was worth a world; for worlds could never
Restore me those pure feelings, gone for ever.

Digitized by Google

VI.

'T was the boy's «mite,» and like the «widow's» may
Perhaps be weighed hereafter, if not now;
But whether such things do, or do not, weigh,
All who have loved, or love, will still allow
Life has nought like it. God is love, they say,
And Love's a god, or was before the brow
Of earth was wrinkled by the sins and tears
Of—but chronology best knows the years.

VII.

We left our hero and third heroine in
A kind of state more awkward than uncommon,
For gentlemen must sometimes risk their skin
For that sad tempter, a forbidden woman:
Sultans too much abhor this sort of sin,
And don't agree at all with the wise Roman,
Heroic, stoic Cato, the sententious,
Who lent his lady to his friend Hortensius.

VIII.

I know Gulbeyaz was extremely wrong;
I own it, I deplore it, I condemn it;
But I detest all fiction, even in song,
And so must tell the truth, howe'er you blame it.
Her reason being weak, her passions strong,
She thought that her lord's heart (even could she claim it)
Was scarce enough; for he had fifty-nine
Years, and a fifteen-hundredth concubine.

Digitized by Google

IX.

I am not, like Cassio, « an arithmetician, »
But by « the bookish theoric » it appears,
If 't is summed up with feminine precision,
That, adding to the account his highness' years,
The fair sultana erred from inanition;
For were the sultan just to all his dears,
She could but claim the fifteenth hundred part
Of what should be monopoly—the heart.

X.

It is observed that ladies are litigious
Upon all legal objects of possession,
And not the least so when they are religious,
Which doubles what they think of the transgression:
With suits and prosecutions they besiege us,
As the tribunals show through many a session,
When they suspect that any one goes shares
In at to which the law makes them sole heirs.

XI.

Now if this holds good in a christian land,
The heathen also, though with lesser latitude,
Are apt to carry things with a high hand,
And take, what kings call « an imposing attitude; »
And for their rights connubial make a stand,
When their liege husbands treat them with ingratitude;
And as four wives must have quadruple claims,
The Tigris hath its jealousies like Thames.

Digitized by Google

XII.

Gulbeyaz was the fourth, and (as I said)
  The favourite; but what 's favour amongst four?
Polygamy may well be held in dread,
  Not only as a sin, but as a *bore:*—
Most wise men with *one* moderate woman wed,
  Will scarcely find philosophy for more;
And all (except Mahometans) forbear
To make the nuptial couch a « Bed of Ware. »

XIII.

His highness, the sublimest of mankind,—
  So styled according to the usual forms
Of every monarch, till they are consigned
  To those sad hungry jacobins the worms,
Who on the very loftiest kings have dined,—
  His highness gazed upon Gulbeyaz' charms,
Expecting all the welcome of a lover,
(A « Highland welcome » all the wide world over.)

XIV.

Now here we should distinguish; for howe'er
  Kisses, sweet words, embraces, and all that,
May look like what is—neither here nor there;
  They are put on as easily as a hat,
Or rather bonnet, which the fair sex wear,
  Trimmed either heads or hearts to decorate,
Which form an ornament, but no more part
Of heads, than their caresses of the heart.

Digitized by Google

XV.

A slight blush, a soft tremor, a calm kind
  Of gentle feminine delight, and shown
More in the eyelids than the eyes, resigned
  Rather to hide what pleases most unknown,
Are the best tokens (to a modest mind)
  Of love, when seated on his loveliest throne,
A sincere woman's breast,—for over *warm*
Or over *cold* annihilates the char m

XVI.

For over warmth, if false, is worse than truth;
  If true, 't is no great lease of its own fire;
For no one, save in very early youth,
  Would like (I think) to trust all to desire,
Which is but a precarious bond, in sooth,
  And apt to be transferred to the first buyer
At a sad discount: while your over chilly
Women, on t' other hand, seem somewhat silly.

XVII.

That is, we cannot pardon their bad taste,
  For so it seems to lovers swift or slow,
Who fain would have a mutual flame confest,
  And see a sentimental passion glow,
Even were St Francis' paramour their guest,
  In his monastic concubine of snow;—
In short, the maxim for the amorous tribe is
Horatian, « Medio tu tutissimus ibis. »

Digitized by Google

XVIII.

The « tu » 's *too* much,—but let it stand—the verse
  Requires it, that 's to say, the English rhyme,
And not the pink of old hexameters:
  But, after all, there 's neither tune nor time
In the last line, which cannot well be worse,
  And was thrust in to close the octave's chime:
I own no prosody can ever rate it
As a rule, but *truth* may, if you translate it.

XIX.

If fair Gulbeyaz overdid her part,
  I know not—it succeeded, and success
Is much in most things, not less in the heart
  Than other articles of female dress.
Self-love in man too beats all female art;
  They lie, we lie, all lie, but love no less:
And no one virtue yet, except starvation,
Could stop that worst of vices—propagation.

XX.

We leave this royal couple to repose;
  A bed is not a throne, and they may sleep,
Whate'er their dreams be, if of joys or woes;
  Yet disappointed joys are woes as deep
As any man's clay mixture undergoes.
  Our least of sorrows are such as we weep;
'T is the vile daily drop on drop which wears
The soul out (like the stone) with petty cares.

Digitized by Google

XXI.

A scolding wife, a sullen son, a bill
  To pay, unpaid, protested, or discounted
At a per-centage; a child cross, dog ill,
  A favourite horse fallen lame just as he 's mounted;
A bad old woman making a worse will,
  Which leaves you minus of the cash you counted
As certain;—these are paltry things, and yet
I' ve rarely seen the man they did not fret.

XXII.

I' m a philosopher; confound them all!
  Bills, beasts, and men, and—no! *not* womankind!
With one good hearty curse I vent my gall,
  And then my stoicism leaves nought behind
Which it can either pain or evil call,
  And I can give my whole soul up to mind;
Though what *is* soul or mind, their birth or growth,
Is more than I know—the deuce take them both.

XXIII.

So now all things are d—n'd, one feels at ease,
  As after reading Athanasius' curse,
Which doth your true believer so much please:
  I doubt if any now could make it worse
O'er his worst enemy when at his knees,
  'T is so sententious, positive, and terse,
And decorates the book of Common Prayer,
As doth a rainbow the just clearing air.

Digitized by Google

XXIV.

Gulbeyaz and her lord were sleeping, or
At least one of them—Oh the heavy night!
When wicked wives who love some bachelor
Lie down in dudgeon to sigh for the light
Of the gray morning, and look vainly for
Its twinkle through the lattice dusky quite,
To toss, to tumble, doze, revive, and quake,
Lest their too lawful bed-fellow should wake.

XXV.

These are beneath the canopy of heaven,
Also beneath the canopy of beds
Four-posted and silk-curtained, which are given
For rich men and their brides to lay their heads
Upon, in sheets white as what bards call « driven
Snow. » Well! 't is all hap-hazard when one weds:
Gulbeyaz was an empress, but had been
Perhaps as wretched if a *peasant's quean*.

XXVI.

Don Juan in his feminine disguise,
With all the damsels in their long array,
Had bowed themselves before the imperial eyes,
And at the usual signal ta'en their way
Back to their chambers, those long galleries
In the seraglio, where the ladies lay
Their delicate limbs; a thousand bosoms there
Beating for love, as the caged bird's for air.

Digitized by Google

XXVII.

I love the sex, and sometimes would reverse
  The tyrant's wish, « that mankind only had
One neck, which he with one fell stroke might pierce: »
  My wish is quite as wide, but not so bad,
And much more tender on the whole than fierce;
  It being (not *now*, but only while a lad)
That womankind had but one rosy mouth,
To kiss them all at once from north to south.

XXVIII.

Oh enviable Briareus! with thy hands
  And heads, if thou hadst all things multiplied
In such proportion!—But my muse withstands
  The giant thought of being a Titan's bride,
Or travelling in Patagonian lands;
  So let us back to Lilliput, and guide
Our hero through the labyrinth of love
In which we left him several lines above.

XXIX.

He went forth with the lovely odalisques,
  At the given signal joined to their array;
And though he certainly ran many risks,
  Yet he could not at times keep, by the way,
(Although the consequences of such frisks
  Are worse than the worst damages men pay
In moral England, where the thing 's a tax,)
From ogling all their charms from breasts to backs,

Digitized by Google

XXX.

Still he forgot not his disguise:—along
The galleries from room to room they walked,
A virgin-like and edifying throng,
By eunuchs flanked; while at their head there stalked
A dame who kept up discipline among
The female ranks, so that none stirred or talked
Without her sanction on their she-parades:
Her title was « the Mother of the Maids. »

XXXI.

Whether she was a « mother» I know not,
Or whether they were « maids» who called her mother;
But this is her seraglio title, got
I know not how, but good as any other;
So Cantemir can tell you, or De Tott:
Her office was, to keep aloof or smother
All bad propensities in fifteen hundred
Young women, and correct them when they blundered.

XXXII.

A goodly sinecure, no doubt! but made
More easy by the absence of all men
Except his majesty, who, with her aid,
And guards and bolts, and walls, and now and then
A slight example, just to cast a shade
Along the rest, contrived to keep this den
Of beauties cool as an Italian convent,
Where all the passions have, alas! but one vent.

Digitized by Google

XXXIII.

And what is that? Devotion, doubtless—how
Could you ask such a question?—but we will
Continue. As I said, this goodly row
Of ladies of all countries at the will
Of one good man, with stately march and slow,
Like water-lilies floating down a rill,
Or rather lake—for *rills* do *not* run *slowly*,—
Paced on most maiden-like and melancholy.

XXXIV.

But when they reached their own apartments, there,
Like birds, or boys, or bedlamites broke loose,
Waves at spring-tide, or women any where,
When freed from bonds (which are of no great use
After all), or like Irish at a fair,
Their guards being gone, and as it were a truce
Established between them and bondage, they
Began to sing, dance, chatter, smile, and play.

XXXV.

Their talk of course ran most on the new comer,
Her shape, her hair, her air, her every thing:
Some thought her dress did not so much become her,
Or wondered at her ears without a ring;
Some said her years were getting nigh their summer,
Others contended they were but in spring;
Some thought her rather masculine in height,
While others wished that she had been so quite.

Digitized by Google

XXXVI.

But no one doubted on the whole, that she
  Was what her dress bespoke, a damsel fair,
And fresh, and « beautiful exceedingly, »
  Who with the brightest Georgians might compare:
They wondered how Gulbeyaz too could be
  So silly as to buy slaves who might share
(If that his highness wearied of his bride)
Her throne and power and every thing beside.

XXXVII.

But what was strangest in this virgin crew,
  Although her beauty was enough to vex,
After the first investigating view,
  They all found out as few, or fewer, specks
In the fair form of their companion new,
  Than is the custom of the gentle sex,
When they survey, with christian eyes or heathen,
In a new face « the ugliest creature breathing. »

XXXVIII.

And yet they had their little jealousies
  Like all the rest; but upon this occasion,
Whether there are such things as sympathies
  Without our knowledge or our approbation,
Although they could not see through his disguise,
  All felt a soft kind of concatenation,
Like magnetism, or devilism, or what
You please—we will not quarrel about that:

Digitized by Google

XXXIX.

But certain 't is they all felt for their new
Companion something newer still, as 't were
A sentimental friendship through and through,
Extremely pure, which made them all concur
In wishing her their sister, save a few
Who wished they had a brother just like her,
Whom, if they were at home in sweet Circassia,
They would prefer to padisha or pacha.

XL.

Of those who had most genius for this sort
Of sentimental friendship, there were three,
Lolah, Katinka, and Dudù;—in short,
(To save description) fair as fair can be
Were they, according to the best report,
Though differing in stature and degree,
And clime and time, and country and complexion;
They all alike admired their new connexion.

XLI.

Lolah was dusk as India, and as warm;
Katinka was a Georgian, white and red,
With great blue eyes, a lovely hand and arm,
And feet so small they scarce seemed made to tread,
But rather skim the earth; while Dudù's form
Looked more adapted to be put to bed,
Being somewhat large and languishing and lazy,
Yet of a beauty that would drive you crazy.

Digitized by Google

XLII.

A kind of sleepy Venus seemed Dudù,
  Yet very fit to « murder sleep» in those
Who gazed upon her cheek's transcendent hue,
  Her Attic forehead, and her Phidian nose:
Few angles were there in her form, 't is true,
  Thinner she might have been, and yet scarce lose;
Yet after all, 't would puzzle to say where
It would not spoil some separate charm *to pare*.

XLIII.

She was not violently lively, but
  Stole on your spirit like a May-day breaking;
Her eyes were not too sparkling, yet, half-shut,
  They put beholders in a tender taking;
She looked (this simile 's quite new) just cut
  From marble, like Pygmalion's statue waking,
The mortal and the marble still at strife,
And timidly expanding into life.

XLIV.

Lolah demanded the new damsel's name—
  « Juanna.»—Well, a pretty name enough.
Katinka asked her also whence she came—
  «From Spain.»—«But where *is* Spain?»—«Don't ask such stuff,
Nor shew your Georgian ignorance—for shame!»
  Said Lolah, with an accent rather rough,
To poor Katinka: « Spain 's an island near
Morocco, betwixt Egypt and Tangier.»

Digitized by Google

XLV.

Dudù said nothing, but sat down beside
Juanna, playing with her veil or hair;
And looking at her steadfastly, she sighed,
As if she pitied her for being there,
A pretty stranger without friend or guide,
And all abashed too at the general stare
Which welcomes hapless strangers in all places,
With kind remarks upon their mien and faces.

XLVI.

But here the mother of the maids drew near,
With « Ladies, it is time to go to rest.
I' m puzzled what to do with you, my dear,»
She added to Juanna, their new guest:
« Your coming has been unexpected here,
And every couch is occupied; you had best
Partake of mine; but by to-morrow early
We will have all things settled for you fairly.»

XLVII.

Here Lolah interposed—« Mamma, you know
« You don't sleep soundly, and I cannot bear
That any body should disturb you so;
I 'll take Juanna; we 're a slenderer pair
Than you would make the half of;—don't say no,
And I of your young charge will take due care.»
But here Katinka interfered and said,
She also had « compassion and a bed.»

Digitized by Google

XLVIII.

« Besides, I hate to sleep alone, » quoth she.
The matron frowned: « Why so?» — « For fear of ghosts, »
Replied Katinka; « I am sure I see
« A phantom upon each of the four posts;
And then I have the worst dreams that can be,
Of Guebres, Giaours, and Ginns, and Gouls in hosts. »
The dame replied, « Between your dreams and you,
I fear Juanna's dreams would be but few.

XLIX.

« You, Lolah, must continue still to lie
Alone, for reasons which don't matter; you
The same, Katinka, until by and bye;
And I shall place Juanna with Dudù,
Who 's quiet, inoffensive, silent, shy,
And will not toss and chatter the night through,
What say you, child?» — Dudù said nothing, as
Her talents were of the more silent class;

L.

But she rose up, and kissed the matron's brow
Between the eyes, and Lolah on both cheeks,
Katinka too; and with a gentle bow
(Curtseys are neither used by Turks nor Greeks)
She took Juanna by the hand to show
Their place of rest, and left to both their piques
The others pouting at the matron's preference
Of Dudù, though they held their tongues from deference.

Digitized by Google

LI.

It was a spacious chamber (Oda is
The Turkish title) and ranged round the wall
Were couches, toilets—and much more than this
I might describe, as I have seen it all,
But it suffices—little was amiss;
'T was on the whole a nobly furnished hall,
With all things ladies want, save one or two,
And even those were nearer than they knew

LII.

Dudù, as has been said, was a sweet creature,
Not very dashing, but extremely winning,
With the most regulated charms of feature,
Which painters cannot catch like faces sinning
Against proportion—the wild strokes of nature
Which they hit off at once in the beginning,
Full of expression, right or wrong, that strike,
And, pleasing or unpleasing, still are like.

LIII.

But she was a soft landscape of mild earth,
Where all was harmony and calm and quiet,
Luxuriant, budding; cheerful without mirth,
Which if not happiness, is much more nigh it
Than are your mighty passions and so forth,
Which some call «the sublime:» I wish they 'd try it:
I' ve seen your stormy seas and stormy women,
And pity lovers rather more than seamen.

Digitized by Google

LIV.

But she was pensive more than melancholy,
  And serious more than pensive, and serene,
It may be, more than either—not unholy
  Her thoughts, at least till now, appear to have been:
The strangest thing was, beauteous, she was wholly
  Unconscious, albeit turned of quick seventeen,
That she was fair, or dark, or short, or tall;
She never thought about herself at all.

LV.

And therefore was she kind and gentle as
  The age of gold (when gold was yet unknown,
By which its nomenclature came to pass;
  Thus most appropriately has been shewn
« Lucus a *non* lucendo,» *not* what *was*,
  But what *was not*; a sort of style that 's grown
Extremely common in this age, whose metal
The devil may decompose but never settle:

LVI.

I think it may be of « Corinthian brass,»
  Which was a mixture of all metals, but
The brazen uppermost.) Kind reader! pass
  This long parenthesis: I could not shut
It sooner for the soul of me, and class
  My faults even with your own! which meaneth, put
A kind construction upon them and me:
But *that* you won't—then don't—I am not less free.

Digitized by Google

LVII.

'T is time we should return to plain narration,
And thus my narrative proceeds:—Dudù,
With every kindness short of ostentation,
Shewed Juan, or Juanna, through and through
This labyrinth of females, and each station
Described—what 's strange—in words extremely few:
I have but one simile, and that 's a blunder,
For wordless woman, which is *silent* thunder,

LVIII.

And next she gave her (I say *her*, because
The gender still was Epicene, at least
In outward show, which is a saving clause)
An outline of the customs of the east,
With all their chaste integrity of laws,
By which the more a haram is increased,
The stricter doubtless grow the vestal duties
Of any supernumerary beauties,

LIX.

And then she gave Juanna a chaste kiss:
Dudù was fond of kissing—which I' m sure
That nobody can ever take amiss,
Because 't is pleasant, so that it be pure,
And between females means no more than this—
That they have nothing better near, or newer:
« Kiss » rhymes to « bliss » in fact as well as verse—
I wish it never led to something worse.

Digitized by Google

LX.

In perfect innocence she then unmade
  Her toilet, which cost little, for she was
A child of nature, carelessly arrayed:
  If fond of a chance ogle at her glass,
'T was like the fawn which, in the lake displayed,
  Beholds her own shy, shadowy image pass,
When first she starts, and then returns to peep,
Admiring this new native of the deep.

LXI.

And one by one her articles of dress
  Were laid aside; but not before she offered
Her aid to fair Juanna, whose excess
  Of modesty declined the assistance proffered.—
Which past well off—as she could do no less;
  Though by this « politesse» she rather suffered,
Pricking her fingers with those cursed pins,
Which surely were invented for our sins,—

LXII.

Making a woman like a porcupine,
  Not to be rashly touched. But still more dread,
Oh ye! whose fate it is, as once 't was mine,
  In early youth, to turn a lady's maid;—
I did my very boyish best to shine
  In tricking her out for a masquerade:
The pins were placed sufficiently, but not
Stuck all exactly in the proper spot.

Digitized by Google

LXIII.

But these are foolish things to all the wise,
  And I love wisdom more than she loves me;
My tendency is to philosophize
  On most things, from a tyrant to a tree;
But still the spouseless virgin *Knowledge* flies.
  What are we? and whence came we? what shall be
Our *ultimate* existence? what 's our present?
Are questions answerless, and yet incessant.

LXIV.

There was deep silence in the chamber: dim
  And distant from each other burned the lights,
And slumber hovered o'er each lovely limb
  Of the fair occupants: if there be sprites,
They should have walked there in their spriteliest trim,
  By way of change from their sepulchral sites,
And shewn themselves as ghosts of better taste
Than haunting some old ruin or wild waste.

LXV.

Many and beautiful lay those around,
  Like flowers of different hue and clime and root,
In some exotic garden sometimes found,
  With cost and care and warmth induced to shoot.
One with her auburn tresses lightly bound,
  And fair brows gently drooping, as the fruit
Nods from the tree, was slumbering with soft breath
And lips apart, which shewed the pearls beneath.

Digitized by Google

LXVI.

One with her flushed check laid on her white arm,
  And raven ringlets gathered in dark crowd
Above her brow, lay dreaming soft and warm;
  And smiling through her dream, as through a cloud
The moon breaks, half unveiled each further charm,
  As, slightly stirring in her snowy shroud,
Her beauties seized the unconscious hour of night
All bashfully to struggle into light.

LXVII.

This is no bull, although it sounds so; for
  'T was night, but there were lamps, as hath been said.
A third's all pallid aspect offered more
  The traits of sleeping sorrow, and betrayed
Through the heaved breast the dream of some far shore
  Beloved and deplored; while slowly strayed
(As night-dew, on a cypress glittering, tinges
The black bough) tear-drops through her eyes' dark fringes.

LXVIII.

A fourth as marble, statue-like and still,
  Lay in a breathless, hushed, and stony sleep;
White, cold, and pure, as looks, a frozen rill,
  Or the snow minaret on an Alpine steep,
Or Lot's wife done in salt,—or what you will;—
  My similes are gathered in a heap,
So pick and choose—perhaps you 'll be content
With a carved lady on a monument.

Digitized by Google

LXIX.

And lo! a fifth appears;—and what is she?
A lady of «a certain age,» which means
Certainly aged—what her years might be
I know not, never counting past their teens,
But there she slept, not quite so fair to see,
As ere that awful period intervenes
Which lays both men and women on the shelf,
To meditate upon their sins and self.

LXX.

But all this time how slept, or dreamed, Dudù?
With strict enquiry I could ne'er discover,
And scorn to add a syllable untrue;
But ere the middle-watch was hardly over,
Just when the fading lamps waned dim and blue,
And phantoms hovered, or might seem to hover,
To those who like their company, about
The apartment, on a sudden she screamed out:

LXXI.

And that so loudly, that up started all
The Oda, in a general commotion:
Matron and maids, and those whom you may call
Neither, came crowding like the waves of ocean,
One on the other, throughout the whole hall,
All trembling, wondering without the least notion,
More than I have myself, of what could make
The calm Dudù so turbulently wake.

Digitized by Google

LXXII.

But wide awake she was, and round her bed,
  With floating draperies and with flying hair,
With eager eyes, and light but hurried tread,
  And bosoms, arms, and ancles glancing bare,
And bright as any meteor ever bred
  By the north pole,—they sought her cause of care,
For she seemed agitated, flushed and frightened,
Her eye dilated and her colour heightened.

LXXIII.

But what is strange—and a strong proof how great
  A blessing is sound sleep—Juanna lay
As fast as ever husband by his mate
  In holy matrimony snores away,
Not all the clamour broke her happy state
  Of slumber, ere they shook her,—so they say
At least,— and then she too unclosed her eyes,
And yawned a good deal with discreet surprize.

LXXIV.

And now commenced a strict investigation,
  Which, as all spoke at once, and more than once,
Conjecturing, wondering, asking a narration,
  Alike might puzzle either wit or dunce,
To answer in a very clear oration.
  Dudù had never passed for wanting sense,
But being « no orator as Brutus is, »
Could not at first expound what was amiss.

Digitized by Google

LXXV.

At length she said, that in a slumber sound,
  She dreamed a dream, of walking in a wood—
A « wood obscure » like that where Dante found[1]
  Himself in at the age when all grow good;
Life's half-way house, where dames with virtue crowned,
  Run much less risk of lovers turning rude;
And that this wood was full of pleasant fruits,
And trees of goodly growth and spreading roots;

LXXVI.

And in the midst a golden apple grew,—
  A most prodigious pippin—but it hung
Rather too high and distant; that she threw
  Her glances on it, and then, longing, flung
Stones and whatever she could pick up, to
  Bring down the fruit, which still perversely clung
To its own bough, and dangled yet in sight,
But always at a most provoking height;—

LXXVII.

That on a sudden, when she least had hope,
  It fell down of its own accord, before
Her feet; that her first movement was to stoop
  And pick it up, and bite it to the core;
That just as her young lip began to ope
  Upon the golden fruit the vision bore,
A bee flew out and stung her to the heart,
And so—she woke with a great scream and start.

Digitized by Google

LXXVIII.

All this she told with some confusion and
  Dismay, the usual consequence of dreams
Of the unpleasant kind, with none at hand
  To expound their vain and visionary gleams.
I 've known some odd ones which seemed really planned
  Prophetically, or that which one deems
« A strange coincidence, » to use a phrase
By which such things are settled now-a-days.

LXXIX.

The damsels, who had thoughts of some great harm,
  Began, as is the consequence of fear,
To scold a little at the false alarm
  That broke for nothing on their sleeping ear.
The matron too was wroth to leave her warm
  Bed for the dream she 'd been obliged to hear,
And chafed at poor Dudù, who only sighed,
And said that she was sorry she had cried.

LXXX.

« I 've heard of stories of a cock and bull;
  But visions of an apple and a bee,
To take us from our natural rest, and pull
  The whole Oda from their beds at half-past three,
Would make us think the moon is at its full.
  You surely are unwell, child! we must see,
To-morrow, what his highness's physician
Will say to this hysteric of a vision.

Digitized by Google

LXXXI.

« And poor Juanna too! the child's first night
Within these walls, to be broke in upon
With such a clamour—I had thought it right
That the young stranger should not lie alone,
And, as the quietest of all, she might
With you, Dudù, a good night's rest have known;
But now I must transfer her to the charge
Of Lolah—though her couch is not so large. »

LXXXII.

Lolah's eyes sparkled at the proposition;
But poor Dudù, with large drops in her own,
Resulting from the scolding or the vision,
Implored that present pardon might be shown
For this first fault, and that on no condition,
(She added in a soft and piteous tone)
Juanna should be taken from her, and
Her future dreams should all be kept in hand.

LXXXIII.

She promised never more to have a dream,
At least to dream so loudly as just now;
She wondered at herself how she could scream—
'T was foolish, nervous, as she must allow,
A fond hallucination, and a theme
For laughter—but she felt her spirits low,
And begged they would excuse her; she 'd get over
This weakness in a few hours, and recover.

Digitized by Google

LXXXIV.

And here Juanna kindly interposed,
  And said she felt herself extremely well
Where she then was, as her sound sleep disclosed
  When all around rang like a tocsin bell:
She did not find herself the least disposed
  To quit her gentle partner, and to dwell
Apart from one who had no sin to show,
Save that of dreaming once « mal-à-propos. »

LXXXV.

As thus Juanna spoke, Dudù turned round
  And hid her face within Juanna's breast;
Her neck alone was seen, but that was found
  The colour of a budding rose's crest,
I can't tell why she blushed, nor can expound
  The mystery of this rupture of their rest;
All that I know is, that the facts I state
Are true as truth has ever been of late.

LXXXVI.

And so good night to them,—or, if you will,
  Good morrow—for the cock had crown, and light
Began to clothe each Asiatic hill,
  And the mosque crescent struggled into sight
Of the long caravan, which in the chill
  Of dewy dawn wound slowly round each height
That stretches to the stony belt, which girds
Asia, where Kaff looks down upon the Kurds.

Digitized by Google

LXXXVII.

With the first ray, or rather grey of morn,
  Gulbeyaz rose from restlessness; and pale
As passion rises, with its bosom worn,
  Arrayed herself with mantle, gem, and veil.
The nightingale that sings with the deep thorn,
  Which fable places in her breast of wail,
Is lighter far of heart and voice than those
Whose headlong passions form their proper woes.—

LXXXVIII.

And that 's the moral of this composition,
  If people would but see its real drift;—
But *that* they will not do without suspicion,
  Because all gentle readers have the gift
Of closing 'gainst the light their orbs of vision;
  While gentle writers also love to lift
Their voices 'gainst each other, which is natural,
The numbers are too great for them to flatter all.

LXXXIX.

Rose the sultana from a bed of splendour,
  Softer than the soft Sybarite's, who cried
Aloud because his feelings were too tender
  To brook a ruffled rose-leaf by his side,—
So beautiful that art could little mend her,
  Though pale with conflicts between love and pride—
So agitated was she with her error,
She did not even look into the mirror.

Digitized by Google

XC.

Also arose about the self same time,
  Perhaps a little later, her great lord,
Master of thirty kingdoms so sublime,
  And of a wife by whom he was abhorred;
A thing of much less import in that clime—
  At least to those of incomes which afford
The filling up their whole connubial cargo—
Than where two wives are under an embargo.

XCI.

He did not think much on the matter, nor
  Indeed on any other: as a man,
He liked to have a handsome paramour
  At hand, as one may like to have a fan,
And therefore of Circassians had good store,
  As an amusement after the divan;
Though an unusual fit of love, or duty,
Had made him lately bask in his bride's beauty.

XCII.

And now he rose; and after due ablutions
  Exacted by the customs of the east,
And prayers and other pious evolutions,
  He drank six cups of coffee at the least,
And then withdrew to hear about the Russians,
  Whose victories had recently increased
In Catherine's reign, whom glory still adores,
As greatest of all sovereigns and w—s.

Digitized by Google

XCIII.

But oh, thou grand legitimate Alexander!
  Her son's son, let not this last phrase offend
Thine ear, if it should reach,—and now rhymes wander
  Almost as far as Petersburgh, and lend
A dreadful impulse to each loud meander
  Of murmuring liberty's wide waves, which blend
Their roar even with the Baltic's,—so you be
Your father's son, 't is quite enough for me.

XCIV.

To call men love-begotten, or proclaim
  Their mothers as the antipodes of Timon,
That hater of mankind, would be a shame,
A libel, or whate'er you please to rhyme on:
But people's ancestors are history's game;
  And if one lady's slip could leave a crime on
All generations, I should like to know
What pedigree the best would have to show?

XCV.

Had Catherine and the Sultan understood
  Their own true interests, which kings rarely know,
Until 't is taught by lessons rather rude,
  There was a way to end their strife, although
Perhaps precarious, had they but thought good,
  Without the aid of prince or plenipo:
She to dismiss her guards, and he his haram,
And for their other matters, meet and share 'em.

Digitized by Google

XCVI.

But as it was, his highness had to hold
His daily council upon ways and means,
How to encounter with this martial scold,
This modern Amazon and queen of queans;
And the perplexity could not be told
Of all the pillars of the state, which leans
Sometimes a little heavy on the backs
Of those who cannot lay on a new tax.

XCVII.

Meantime Gulbeyaz, when her king was gone,
Retired into her boudoir, a sweet place
For love or breakfast; private, pleasing, lone,
And rich with all contrivances which grace
Those gay recesses;—many a precious stone
Sparkled along its roof, and many a vase
Of porcelain held in the fettered flowers,
Those captive soothers of a captive's hours.

XCVIII.

Mother of pearl, and porphyry, and marble,
Vied with each other on this costly spot;
And singing birds without were heard to warble;
And the stained glass which lighted this fair grot
Varied each ray;—but all descriptions garble
The true effect, and so we had better not
Be too minute; an outline is the best,—
A lively reader's fancy does the rest.

Digitized by Google

XCIX.

And here she summoned Baba, and required
  Don Juan at his hands, and information
Of what had past since all the slaves retired,
  And whether he had occupied their station;
If matters had been managed as desired,
  And his disguise with due consideration
Kept up; and above all, the where and how
He had passed the night, was what she wished to know.

C.

Baba, with some embarrassment, replied
  To this long catechism of questions asked
More easily than answered,—that he had tried
  His best to obey in what he had been tasked;
But there seemed something that he wished to hide,
  Which hesitation more betrayed than masqued;—
He scratched his ear, the infallible resource
To which embarrassed people have recourse.

CI.

Gulbeyaz was no model of true patience,
  Nor much disposed to wait in word or deed;
She liked quick answers in all conversations;
  And when she saw him stumbling like a steed
In his replies, she puzzled him for fresh ones;
  And as his speech grew still more broken-kneed,
Her cheek began to flush, her eyes to sparkle,
And her proud brow's blue veins to swell and darkle.

Digitized by Google

CII.

When Baba saw these symptoms, which he knew
  To bode him no great good, he deprecated
Her anger, and beseech'd she 'd hear him through—
  He could not help the thing which he related.
Then out it came at length, that to Dudù
  Juan was given in charge, as hath been stated;
But not by Baba's fault, he said, and swore on
The holy camel's hump, besides the koran.

CIII.

The chief dame of the Oda, upon whom
  The discipline of the whole haram bore,
As soon as they re-entered their own room,
  For Baba's function stopt short at the door,
Had settled all; nor could he then presume
  (The aforesaid Baba) just then to do more,
Without exciting such suspicion as
Might make the matter still worse than it was.

CIV.

He hoped, indeed he thought, he could be sure
  Juan had not betrayed himself; in fact
'T was certain that his conduct had been pure,
  Because a foolish or imprudent act
Would not alone have made him insecure,
  But ended in his being found out and *sacked*,
And thrown into the sea.—Thus Baba spoke
Of all save Dudù's dream, which was no joke.

Digitized by Google

CV.

This he discreetly kept in the back-ground,
And talked away—and might have talked till now,
For any further answer that he found,
So deep an anguish wrung Gulbeyaz' brow;
Her cheek turned ashes, ears rung, brain whirled round,
As if she had received a sudden blow,
And the heart's dew of pain sprang fast and chilly
O'er her fair front, like morning's on a lily.

CVI.

Although she was not of the fainting sort,
Baba thought she would faint, but there he erred—
It was but a convulsion, which though short
Can never be described; we all have heard,
And some of us have felt thus *all amort*,
When things beyond the common have occurred;—
Gulbeyaz proved in that brief agony
What she could ne'er express—then how should I?

CVII.

She stood a moment as a Pythoness
Stands on her tripod, agonized, and full
Of inspiration gathered from distress,
When all the heart-strings like wild horses pull
The heart asunder;—then, as more or less
Their speed abated or their strength grew dull,
She sunk down on her seat by slow degrees,
And bowed her throbbing head o'er trembling knees.

Digitized by Google

CVIII.

Her face declined and was unseen; her hair
  Fell in long tresses like the weeping willow,
Sweeping the marble underneath her chair,
  Or rather sofa (for it was all pillow,
A low, soft ottoman), and black despair
  Stirred up and down her bosom like a billow,
Which rushes to some shore whose shingles check
Its farther course, but must receive its wreck.

CIX.

Her head hung down, and her long hair in stooping
  Concealed her features better than a veil;
And one hand o'er the ottoman lay drooping,
  White, waxen, and as alabaster pale;
Would that I were a painter! to be grouping
  All that a poet drags into detail!
Oh that my words were colours! but their tints
May serve perhaps as outlines or slight hints.

CX.

Baba, who knew by experience when to talk
  And when to hold its tongue, now held it till
This passion might blow o'er, nor dared to baulk
  Gulbeyaz' taciturn or speaking will.
At length she rose up, and began to walk
  Slowly along the room, but silent still,
And her brow cleared, but not her troubled eye;
The wind was down, but still the sea ran high.

Digitized by Google

CXI.

She stopt, and raised her head to speak—but paused,
And then moved on again with rapid pace;
Then slackened it, which is the march most caused
By deep emotion:—you may sometimes trace
A feeling in each footstep, as disclosed
By Sallust in his Catiline, who, chased
By all the demons of all passions, showed
Their work even by the way in which he trode.

CXII.

Gulbeyaz stopped and beckoned Baba:—« Slave!
Bring the two slaves!» she said in a low tone,
But one which Baba did not like to brave,
And yet he shuddered, and seemed rather prone
To prove reluctant, and begged leave to crave
(Though he well knew the meaning) to be shown
What slaves her highness wished to indicate,
For fear of any error, like the late.

CXIII.

« The Georgian and her paramour,» replied
The imperial bride—and added, « Let the boat
Be ready by the secret portal's side:
You know the rest.» The words stuck in her throat,
Despite her injured love and fiery pride;
And of this Baba willingly took note,
And begged, by every hair of Mahomet's beard,
She would revoke the order he had heard.

Digitized by Google

CXIV.

« To hear is to obey,» he said; « but still,
  Sultana, think upon the consequence:
It is not that I shall not all fulfil
  Your orders, even in their severest sense;
But such precipitation may end ill,
  Even at your own imperative expense:
I do not mean destruction and exposure
In case of any premature disclosure;

CXV.

« But your own feelings.—Even should all the rest
  Be hidden by the rolling waves, which hide
Already many a once love-beaten breast
  Deep in the caverns of the deadly tide—
You love this boyish, new seraglio guest,
  And if this violent remedy be tried—
Excuse my freedom, when I here assure you,
That killing him is not the way to cure you.»

CXVI.

« What dost thou know of love or feeling?—wretch!
  Begone!» she cried, with kindling eyes—« And do
My bidding!» Baba vanished, for to stretch
  His own remonstrance further he well knew
Might end in acting as his own « Jack Ketch;»
  And though he wished extremely to get through
This awkward business without harm to others,
He still preferred his own neck to another's.

Digitized by Google

CXVII.

Away he went then upon his commission,
  Growling and grumbling in good Turkish phrase
Against all women of whate'er condition,
  Especially sultanas and their ways;
Their obstinacy, pride, and indecision,
  Their never knowing their own mind two days,
The trouble that they gave, their immorality,
Which made him daily bless his own neutrality.

CXVIII.

And then he called his brethren to his aid,
  And sent one on a summons to the pair,
That they must instantly be well arrayed,
  And above all be combed even to a hair,
And brought before the empress, who had made
  Enquiries after them with kindest care:
At which Dudù looked strange, and Juan silly;
But go they must at once, and will I—nill I.

CXIX.

And here I leave them at their preparation
  For the imperial presence, wherein whether
Gulbeyaz shewed them both commiseration,
  Or got rid of the parties altogether,
Like other angry ladies of her nation,—
  Are things the turning of a hair or feather
May settle; but far be 't from me to anticipate
In what way feminine caprice may dissipate.

Digitized by Google

CXX.

I leave them for the present with good wishes,
  Though doubts of their well doing, to arrange
Another part of history; for the dishes
  Of this our banquet we must sometimes change:
And trusting Juan may escape the fishes,
  Although his situation now seems strange
And scarce secure, as such digressions *are* fair,
The muse will take a little touch at warfare.

END OF CANTO VI.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

NOTE TO CANTO VI.

Note 1, page 332, stanza LXXV.

A «wood obscure» like that where Dante found *etc.*

«Nel' mezzo del' Cammin 'di nostra vita
Mi ritrovai per una Selva oscura, *etc.*»

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

DON JUAN.

CANTO VII.

I.

Oh Love! O Glory! what are ye? who fly
  Around us ever, rarely to alight:
There 's not a meteor in the Polar sky
  Of such transcendent and more fleeting flight.
Chill, and chained to cold earth, we lift on high
  Our eyes in search of either lovely light;
A thousand and a thousand colours they
Assume, then leave us on our freezing way.

II.

And such as they are, such my present tale is,
  A non-descript and ever-varying rhyme,
A versified aurora borealis,
  Which flashes o'er a waste and icy clime.
When we know what all are, we must bewail us,
  But ne'ertheless I hope it is no crime
To laugh at *all* things: for I wish to know
What, after *all*, are *all* things—but a *show*?

Digitized by Google

III.

They accuse me—*me*—the present writer of
The present poem, of—I know not what,—
A tendency to under-rate and scoff
At human power and virtue, and all that;
And this they say in language rather rough.
Good God! I wonder what they would be at!
I say no more than has been said in Dante's
Verse, and by Solomon, and by Cervantes;

IV.

By Swift, Machiavel, and Larochefoucault,
By Fenelon, by Luther, and by Plato;
By Tillotson, and Wesley, and Rousseau,
Who knew this life was not worth a potato.
'T is not their fault, nor mine, if this be so—
For my part, I pretend not to be Cato,
Nor even Diogenes—We live and die,
But which is best, you know no more than I.

V.

Socrates said, our only knowledge was
« To know that nothing could be known; » a pleasant
Science enough, which levels to an ass
Each man of wisdom, future, past, or present.
Newton (that proverb of the mind) alas!
Declared, with all his grand discoveries recent,
That he himself felt only « like a youth
Picking up shells by the great ocean—truth. »

Digitized by Google

VI.

Ecclessiastes said, that all is vanity—
  Most modern preachers say the same, or show it
By their examples of true christianity;
  In short, all know, or very soon may know it.
And in this scene of all-confessed inanity,
  By saint, by sage, by preacher, and by poet,
Must I restrain me, through the fear of strife,
From holding up the nothingness of life?

VII.

Dogs, or men! (for I flatter you in saying
  That ye are dogs—your betters far) ye may
Read, or read not, what I am now essaying
  To show ye what ye are in every way.
As little as the moon stops for the baying
  Of wolves, will the bright muse withdraw one ray
From out her skies—then howl your idle wrath!
While she still silvers o'er your gloomy path.

VIII.

« Fierce loves and faithless wars »—I am not sure
  If this be the right reading—'t is no matter;
The fact 's about the same, I am secure;—
  I sing them both, and am about to batter
A town which did a famous siege endure,
  And was beleaguer'd both by land and water
By Suvaroff, or anglicè Suwarrow,
Who loved blood as an alderman loves marrow.

Digitized by Google

IX.

The fortress is called Ismail, and is placed
Upon the Danube's left branch and left bank,
With buildings in the oriental taste,
But still a fortress of the foremost rank,
Or was at least, unless 't is since defaced,
Which with your conquerors is a common prank:
It stands some eighty versts from the high sea,
And measures round of toises thousands three.

X.

Within the extent of this fortification
A borough is comprized along the height
Upon the left, which from its loftier station
Commands the city, and upon its site
A Greek had raised around this elevation
A quantity of palisades *upright*,
So placed as to *impede* the fire of those
Who held the place, and to *assist* the foe's.

XI.

This circumstance may serve to give a notion
Of the high talents of this new Vauban:
But the town ditch below was deep as ocean,
The rampart higher than you 'd wish to hang;
But then there was a great want of precaution,
(Prithee, excuse this engineering slang)
Nor work advanced, nor cover'd way was there,
To hint at least « Here is no thoroughfare. »

Digitized by Google

XII.

But a stone bastion, with a narrow gorge,
And walls as thick as most sculls born as yet;
Two batteries, cap-a-pee, as our St George,
Case-mated one, and t'other «a barbette,»
Of Danube's bank took formidable charge;
While two and twenty cannon duly set,
Rose over the town's right side, in bristling tier,
Forty feet high, upon a cavalier.

XIII.

But from the river the town 's open quite,
Because the Turks could never be persuaded
A Russian vessel e'er would heave in sight;
And such their creed was, till they were invaded,
When it grew rather late to set things right.
But as the Danube could not well be waded,
They looked upon the Muscovite flotilla,
And only shouted, « Alla!» and « Bis Millah!»

XIV.

The Russians now were ready to attack;
But oh, ye goddesses of war and glory,
How shall I spell the name of each Cossacque
Who were immortal, could one tell their story?
Alas! what to their memory can lack?
Achilles' self was not more grim and gory
Than thousands of this new and polished nation,
Whose names want nothing but—pronunciation.

Digitized by Google

XV.

Still I 'll record a few, if but to increase
Our euphony—there was Strongenoff, and Strokonoff,
Meknop, Serge Lwdw, Arseniew of modern Greece,
And Tschitsshakoff and Roguenoff, and Chokenoff,
And others of twelve consonants a-piece;
And more might be found out if I could poke enough
Into gazettes; but fame (capricious strumpet)
It seems has got an ear as well as trumpet,

XVI.

And cannot tune those discords of narration,
Which may be names at Moscow, into rhyme.
Yet there were several worth commemoration,
As e'er was virgin of a nuptial chime;
Soft words too, fitted for the peroration
Of Londonderry drawling against time,
Ending in « ischskin,» « ousckin,» « iffskchy,» « ouski,»
Of whom we can insert but Rousamouski,—

XVII.

Scherematoff and Chrematoff, Koklophti,
Koclobski, Kourakin, and Mouskin Pouskin,
All proper men of weapons, as e'er scoffed high
Against a foe, or ran a sabre through skin:
Little cared they for Mahomet or mufti,
Unless to make their kettle-drums a new skin
Out of their hides, if parchment had grown dear,
And no more handy substitute been near.

Digitized by Google

XVIII.

Then there were foreigners of much renown,
Of various nations, and all volunteers;
Not fighting for their country or its crown,
But wishing to be one day brigadiers;
Also to have the sacking of a town;
A pleasant thing to young men at their years.
'Mongst them were several Englishmen of pith,
Sixteen called Thomson, and nineteen named Smith.

XIX.

Jack Thomson and Bill Thomson;—all the rest
Had been called *Jemmy*, after the great bard;
I don't know whether they had arms or crest,
But such a godfather 's as good a card.
Three of the Smiths were Peters; but the best
Amongst them all, hard blows to inflict or ward,
Was *he*, since so renowned « in country quarters
At Halifax; » but now he served the Tartars.

XX.

The rest were Jacks and Gills and Wills and Bills;
But when I 've added that the elder Jack Smith
Was born in Cumberland among the hills,
And that his father was an honest blacksmith,
I 've said all *I* know of a name that fills
Three lines of the dispatch in taking « Schmaksmith, »
A village of Moldavia's waste, wherein
He fell, immortal in a bulletin.

Digitized by Google

XXI.

I wonder (although Mars no doubt 's a god I
  Praise) if a man's name in a *bulletin*
May make up for a *bullet in* his body?
  I hope this little qustion is no sin,
Because, though I am but a simple noddy,
  I think one Shakspeare puts the same thought in
The mouth of some one in his plays so doating,
Which many people pass for wits by quoting.

XXII.

Then there were Frenchmen, gallant, young, and gay:
  But I 'm too great a patriot to record
Their Gallic names upon a glorious day;
  I 'd rather tell ten lies than say a word
Of truth;—such truths are treason: they betray
  Their country, and as traitors are abhorred,
Who name the French in English, save to show
How peace should make John Bull the Frenchman's foe.

XXIII.

The Russians, having built two batteries on
  An isle near Ismail, had two ends in view;
The first was to bombard it, and knock down
  The public buildings and the private too,
No matter what poor souls might be undone.
  The city's shape suggested this, 't is true;
Formed like an amphitheatre, each dwelling
Presented a fine mark to throw a shell in.

Digitized by Google

XXIV.

The second object was to profit by
  The moment of the general consternation,
To attack the Turk's flotilla, which lay nigh,
  Extremely tranquil, anchored at its station :
But a third motive was as probably
  To frighten them into capitulation;
A phantasy which sometimes seizes warriors,
Unless they are game as bull-dogs and fox-terriers.

XXV.

A habit rather blameable, which is
  That of despising those we combat with,
Common in many cases, was in this
  The cause of killing Tchitchitzkoff and Smith;
One of the valourous « Smiths» whom we shall miss
  Out of those nineteen who late rhymed to « pith; »
But 't is a name so spread o'er « sir» and « madam, »
That one would think the FIRST who bore it « ADAM. »

XXVI.

The Russian batteries were incomplete,
  Because they were constructed in a hurry.
Thus the same cause which makes a verse want feet,
  And throws a cloud o'er Longman and John Murray,
When the sale of new books is not so fleet
  As they who print them think is necessary,
May likewise put off for a time what story
Sometimes calls « murder, » and at others « glory. »

Digitized by Google

XXVII.

Whether it was their engineer's stupidity,
Their haste, or waste, I neither know nor care,
Or some contractor's personal cupidity,
Saving his soul by cheating in the ware
Of homicide; but there was no solidity
In the new batteries erected there;
They either missed, or they were never missed,
And added greatly to the missing list.

XXVIII.

A sad miscalculation about distance
Made all their naval matters incorrect;
Three fireships lost their amiable existence
Before they reached a spot to take effect:
The match was lit too soon, and no assistance
Could remedy this lubberly defect;
They blew up in the middle of the river,
While, though 't was dawn, the Turks slept fast as ever.

XXIX.

At seven they rose however, and surveyed
The Russ flotilla getting under-weigh.
'T was nine when still advancing undismayed,
Within a cable's length their vessels lay
Off Ismail, and commenced a cannonade,
Which was returned with interest, I may say,
And by a fire of musquetry and grape,
And shells and shot of every size and shape.

Digitized by Google

XXX.

For six hours bore they without intermission
  The Turkish fire; and, aided by their own
Land batteries, worked their guns with great precision;
  At length they found mere cannonade alone
By no means would produce the town's submission,
  And made a signal to retreat at one.
One bark blew up, a second near the works
Running aground, was taken by the Turks.

XXXI.

The Moslem too had lost both ships and men;
  But when they saw the enemy retire,
Their Delhis manned some boats, and sailed again,
  And galled the Russians with a heavy fire,
And tried to make a landing on the main.
  But here the effect fell short of their desire:
Count Damas drove them back into the water
Pell-mell, and with a whole gazette of slaughter.

XXXII.

« If » (says the historian here) « I could report
  All that the Russians did upon this day,
I think that several volumes would fall short,
  And I should still have many things to say; »
And so he says no more—but pays his court
  To some distinguished strangers in that fray,
The Prince de Ligne, and Langeron, and Damas,
Names great as any that the roll of fame has.

Digitized by Google

XXXIII.

This being the case, may show us what fame *is:*
For out of these three *preux chevaliers*, how
Many of common readers give a guess
That such existed? (and they may live now
For aught we know.) Renown 's all hit or miss;
There 's fortune even in fame, we must allow,
'T is true, the Memoirs of the Prince de Ligne
Have half withdrawn from *him* oblivion's screen.

XXXIV.

But here are men who fought in gallant actions
As gallantly as ever heroes fought,
But buried in the heap of such transactions—
Their names are rarely found, nor often sought.
Thus even good fame may suffer sad contractions,
And is extinguished sooner than she ought:
Of all our modern battles, I will bet
You can't repeat nine names from each gazette.

XXXV.

In short, this last attack, though rich in glory,
Shewed that *somewhere*, *somehow*, there was a fault;
And Admiral Ribas (known in Russian story)
Most strongly recommended an assault;
In which he was opposed by young and hoary
Which made a long debate:—but I must halt;
For if I wrote down every warrior's speech,
I doubt few readers e'er would mount the breach.

Digitized by Google

XXXVI.

There was a man, if that he was a man,—
  Not that his manhood could be called in question,
For had he not been Hercules, his span
  Had been as short in youth as indigestion
Made his last illness, when, all worn and wan,
  He died beneath a tree, as much unblest on
The soil of the green province he had wasted,
As e'er was locust on the land it blasted;—

XXXVII.

This was Potemkin—a great thing in days
  When homicide and harlotry made great;
If stars and titles could entail long praise,
  His glory might half equal his estate.
This fellow, being six foot high, could raise
  A kind of phantasy proportionate
In the then sovereign of the Russian people,
Who measured men as you would do a steeple.

XXXVIII.

While things were in abeyance, Ribas sent
  A courier to the prince, and he succeeded
In ordering matters after his own bent.
  I cannot tell the way in which he pleaded,
But shortly he had cause to be content.
  In the mean time the batteries proceeded,
And fourscore cannon on the Danube's border
Were briskly fired and answered in due order.

Digitized by Google

XXXIX.

But on the thirteenth, when already part
Of the troops were embarked, the siege to raise,
A courier on the spur inspired new heart
Into all panters for newspaper praise,
As well as dilettanti in war's art,
By his dispatches couched in pithy praise,
Announcing the appointment of that lover of
Battles, to the command, Field Marshal Souvaroff.

XL.

The letter of the prince to the same marshal
Was worthy of a Spartan, had the cause
Been one to which a good heart could be partial,
Defence of freedom, country, or of laws;
But as it was mere lust of power to o'er-arch all
With its proud brow, it merits slight applause,
Save for its style, which said, all in a trice,
« You will take Ismail at whatever price. »

XLI.

« Let there be light! said God, and there was light! »
« Let there be blood! » says man, and there's a sea!
The fiat of this spoiled child of the night
(For day ne'er saw his merits) could decree
More evil in an hour, than thirty bright
Summers could renovate, though they should be
Lovely as those which ripened Eden's fruit,
For war cuts up not only branch, but root.

Digitized by Google

XLII.

Our friends the Turks, who with loud « Allas » now
  Began to signalize the Russ retreat,
Were damnably mistaken; few are slow
  In thinking that their enemy is beat,
(Or *beaten*, if *you* insist on grammar, though
  I never think about it in a heat;)
But here I say the Turks were much mistaken,
Who, hating hogs, yet wished to save their bacon.

XLIII.

For, on the sixteenth, at full gallop, drew
  In sight two horsemen, who were deemed Cossacques
For some time, till they came in nearer view,
  They had but little baggage at their backs,
For there were but *three* shirts between the two;
  But on they rode upon two Ukraine hacks,
Till, in approaching, were at length descried
In this plain pair, Suwarrow and his guide.

XLIV.

« Great joy to London now! » says some great fool,
  When London had a grand illumination,
Which to that bottle-conjurer, John Bull,
  Is of all dreams the first hallucination;
So that the streets of coloured lamps are full,
  That sage (*said* John) surrenders at discretion
His purse, his soul, his sense, and even his nonsense,
To gratify, like a huge moth, this *one* sense.

Digitized by Google

XLV.

'T is strange that he should further « damn his eyes, »
For they are damned: that once all famous oath
Is to the devil now no further prize,
Since John has lately lost the use of both.
Debt he calls wealth, and taxes paradise;
And famine, with her gaunt and bony growth,
Which stare him in the face, he won't examine,
Or swears that Ceres hath begotten famine.

XLVI.

But to the tale. Great joy unto the camp!
To Russian, Tartar, English, French, Cossacque,
O'er whom Suwarrow shone like a gas lamp,
Presaging a most luminous attack,
Or like a wisp along the marsh so damp,
Which leads beholders on a boggy walk;
He flitted to and fro, a dancing light,
Which all who saw it followed, wrong or right.

XLVII.

But certes matters took a different face;
There was enthusiasm and much applause,
The fleet and camp saluted with great grace,
And all presaged good fortune to their cause.
Within a cannon-shot length of the place
They drew, constructed ladders, repaired flaws
In former works, made new, prepared fascines,
And all kinds of benevolent machines.

Digitized by Google

XLVIII.

'T is thus the spirit of a single mind
  Makes that of multitudes take one direction,
As roll the waters to the breathing wind,
  Or roams the herd beneath the bull's protection;
Or as a little dog will lead the blind,
  Or a bell-wether form the flock's connexion
By tinkling sounds, when they go forth to victual;
Such is the sway of your great men o'er little.

XLIX.

The whole camp rung with joy; you would have thought
  That they were going to a marriage feast:
(This metaphor, I think, holds good as aught,
  Since there is discord after both at least.)
There was not now a luggage-boy but sought
  Danger and spoil with ardour much increased;
And why? because a little, odd, old man,
Stript to his shirt, was come to lead the van.

L.

But so it was; and every preparation
  Was made with all alacrity: the first
Detachment of three columns took its station,
  And waited but the signal's voice to burst
Upon the foe: the second's ordination
  Was also in three columns, with a thirst
For glory gaping o'er a sea of slaughter:
The third, in columns two, attacked by water.

Digitized by Google

LI.

New batteries were erected; and was held
A general council, in which unanimity,
That stranger to most councils, here prevailed,
As sometimes happens in a great extremity;
And every difficulty being dispelled,
Glory began to dawn with due sublimity,
While Souvaroff, determined to obtain it,
Was teaching his recruits to use the bayonet.[1]

LII.

It is an actual fact, that he, commander
In chief, in proper person deigned to drill
The awkward squad, and could afford to squander
His time a corporal's duty to fulfil;
Just as you 'd break a sucking salamander
To swallow flame, and never take it ill:
He showed them how to mount a ladder (which
Was not like Jacob's) or to cross a ditch.

LIII.

Also he dressed up, for the nonce, fascines
Like men with turbans, scimitars, and dirks,
And made them charge with bayonet these machines,
By way of lesson against actual Turks;
And when well practised in these mimic scenes,
He judged them proper to assail the works;
At which your wise men sneered in phrases witty:—
He made no answer; but he took the city.

Digitized by Google

LIV.

Most things were in this posture on the eve
  Of the assault, and all the camp was in
A stern repose: which you would scarce conceive;
  Yet men resolved to dash through thick and thin
Are very silent when they once believe
  That all is settled:—there was little din,
For some were thinking of their home and friends,
And others of themselves and latter ends.

LV.

Suwarrow chiefly was on the alert,
  Surveying, drilling, ordering, jesting, pondering,
For the man was, we safely may assert,
  A thing to wonder at beyond most wondering;
Hero, buffoon, half-demon and half-dirt,
  Praying, instructing, desolating, plundering;
Now Mars, now Momus; and when bent to storm
A fortress, harlequin in uniform.

LVI.

The day before the assault, while upon drill—
  For this great conqueror played the corporal—
Some Cossacques, hovering like hawks round a hill,
  Had met a party towards the twilight's fall,
One of whom spoke their tongue—or well or ill,
  'T was much that he was understood at all;
But whether from his voice, or speech, or manner,
They found that he had fought beneath their banner.

Digitized by Google

LVII.

Whereon immediately at his request
They brought him and his comrades to head-quarters:
Their dress was Moslem, but you might have guessed
That these were merely masquerading Tartars,
And that beneath each Turkish-fashioned vest
Lurked christianity; which sometimes barters
Her inward grace for outward show, and makes
It difficult to shun some strange mistakes.

LVIII.

Suwarrow, who was standing in his shirt
Before a company of Calmucks, drilling,
Exclaiming, fooling, swearing at the inert,
And lecturing on the noble art of killing,—
For deeming human clay but common dirt,
This great philosopher was thus instilling
His maxims, which to martial comprehension
Proved death in battle equal to a pension;—

LIX.

Suwarrow, when he saw this company
Of Cossacques and their prey, turned round and cast
Upon them his slow brow and piercing eye:—
«Whence come ye?»—«From Constantinople last,
Captives just now escaped,» was the reply.
«What are ye?»—«What you see us.» Briefly past
This dialogue; for he who answered knew
To whom he spoke, and made his words but few.

Digitized by Google

LX.

«Your names?»—«Mine 's Johnson, and my comrade 's Juan,
The other two are women, and the third
Is neither man nor woman.» The chief threw on
The party a slight glance, then said: «I have heard
Your name before, the second is a new one;
To bring the other three here was absurd;
But let that pass;—I think I have heard your name
In the Nikolaiew regiment?»—«The same.»

LXI.

«You served at Widin?»—«Yes.»—«You led the attack?»
«I did.»—«What next?»—«I really hardly know.»
«You were the first i' the breach?»—«I was not slack
At least to follow those who might be so.»
«What followed?»—«A shot laid me on my back,
And I became a prisoner to the foe.»—
«You shall have vengeance, for the town surrounded
Is twice as strong as that where you were wounded.

LXII.

«Where will you serve?»—«Where'er you please.»—«I know
You like to be the hope of the forlorn,
And doubtless would be foremost on the foe
After the hardships you 've already borne.
And this young fellow? say what can he do,
He with the beardless chin and garments torn?»
«Why, general, if he hath no greater fault
In war than love, he had better lead the assault.»

Digitized by Google

LXIII.

« He shall if that he dare.» Here Juan bowed
Low as the compliment deserved. Suwarrow
Continued: « Your old regiment 's allowed,
By special Providence, to lead to-morrow,
Or it may be to-night, the assault: I have vowed
To several saints, that shortly plough or harrow
Shall pass o'er what was Ismail, and its tusk
Be unimpeded by the proudest mosque.

LXIV.

« So now, my lads, for glory! »—Here he turned
And drilled away in the most classic Russian,
Until each high heroic bosom burned
For cash and conquest, as if from a cushion
A preacher had held forth (who nobly spurned
All earthly goods save tithes) and bade them push on
To slay the pagans who resisted, battering
The armies of the christian Empress Catherine.

LXV.

Johnson, who knew by this long colloquy
Himself a favourite, ventured to address
Suwarrow, though engaged with accents high
In his resumed amusement. « I confess
My debt in being thus allowed to die
Among the foremost; but if you 'd express
Explicitly our several posts, my friend
And self would know what duty to attend. »

Digitized by Google

LXVI.

«Right! I was busy, and forgot. Why, you
Will join your former regiment, which should be
Now under arms. Ho! Katskoff, take him to—
(Here he called up a Polish orderly)
His post, I mean the regiment Nikolaiew.
The stranger stripling may remain with me;
He 's a fine boy. The women may be sent
To the other baggage, or to the sick tent.»

LXVII.

But here a sort of scene began to ensue:
The ladies, who by no means had been bred
To be disposed of in a way so new,
Although their haram education led
Doubtless to that of doctrines the most true,
Passive obedience,—now raised up the head,
With flashing eyes and starting tears, and flung
Their arms, as hens their wings about their young,

LXVIII.

O'er the promoted couple of brave men
Who were thus honoured by the greatest chief
That ever peopled hell with heroes slain,
Or plunged a province or a realm in grief.
Oh, foolish mortals! Always taught in vain!
Oh! glorious laurel! since for one sole leaf
Of thine imaginary deathless tree,
Of blood and tears must flow the unebbing sea.

Digitized by Google

LXIX.

Suwarrow, who had small regard for tears,
And not much sympathy for blood, surveyed
The women with their hair about their ears,
And natural agonies, with a slight shade
Of feeling: for however habit sears
Men's hearts against whole millions, when their trade
Is butchery, sometimes a single sorrow
Will touch even heroes—and such was Suwarrow.

LXX.

He said,—and in the kindest Calmuck tone,—
«Why, Johnson, what the devil do you mean
By bringing women here? They shall be shown
All the attention possible, and seen
In safety to the waggons, where alone
In fact they can be safe. You should have been
Aware this kind of baggage never thrives:
Save wed a year, I hate recruits with wives.»

LXXI.

«May it please your excellency,» thus replied
Our British friend, «these are the wives of others,
And not our own. I am too qualified
By service with my military brothers,
To break the rules by bringing one's own bride
Into a camp: I know that nought so bothers
The hearts of the heroic on a charge,
As leaving a small family at large.

Digitized by Google

LXXII.

«But these are but two Turkish ladies, who
With their attendant aided our escape,
And afterwards accompanied us through
A thousand perils in this dubious shape.
To me this kind of life is not so new;
To them, poor things, it is an awkward step:
I therefore, if you wish me to fight freely,
Request that they may both be used genteelly.»

LXXIII.

Meantime these two poor girls, with swimming eyes,
Looked on as if in doubt if they could trust
Their own protectors;—nor was their surprise
Less than their grief (and truly not less just)
To see an old man, rather wild than wise
In aspect, plainly clad, besmeared with dust,
Stript to his waitscoat, and *that not* too clean,
More feared than all the sultans ever seen.

LXXIV.

For every thing seemed resting on his nod,
As they could read in all eyes. Now to them,
Who were accustomed, as a sort of god,
To see the sultan, rich in many a gem,
Like an imperial peacock stalk abroad,
(That royal bird, whose tail 's a diadem)
With all the pomp of power, it was a doubt
How power could condescend to do without.

Digitized by Google

LXXV.

John Johnson, seeing their extreme dismay,
Though little versed in feelings oriental,
Suggested some slight comfort in his way.
Don Juan, who was much more sentimental,
Swore they should see him by the dawn of day,
Or that the Russian army should repent all:
And, strange to say, they found some consolation
In this—for females like exaggeration.

LXXVI.

And then with tears, and sighs, and some slight kisses,
They parted for the present—there to await,
According to the artillery's hits or misses,
What sages call chance, providence, or fate—
(Uncertainty is one of many blisses,
A mortgage on humanity's estate)—
While their beloved friends began to arm,
To burn a town which never did them harm.

LXXVII.

Suwarrow,—who but saw things in the gross,
Being much too gross to see them in detail,
Who calculated life as so much dross,
And as the wind a widowed nation's wail,
And cared as little for his army's loss,
(So that their efforts should at length prevail)
As wife and friends did for the boils of Job,—
What was 't to him, to hear two women sob?

Digitized by Google

LXXVIII.

Nothing.—The work of glory still went on
  In preparation for a cannonade
As terrible as that of Ilion,
  If Homer had found mortars ready made;
But now, instead of slaying Priam's son,
  We only can but talk of escalade,
Bombs, drums, guns, bastions, batteries, bayonets, bullets;
Hard words, which stick in the soft muses' gullets.

LXXIX.

Oh thou eternal Homer! who couldst charm
  All ears, though long; all ages, though so short,
By merely wielding with poetic arm
  Arms to which men will never more resort,
Unless gunpowder should be found to harm
  Much less than is the hope of every court,
Which now is leagued young freedom to annoy;
But they will not find liberty a Troy:—

LXXX.

Oh thou eternal Homer! I have now
  To paint a siege, wherein more men were slain,
With deadlier engines and a speedier blow,
  Than in thy Greek gazette of that campaign;
And yet, like all men else, I must allow,
  To vie with thee would be about as vain
As for a brook to cope with ocean's flood;
But still we moderns equal you in blood;

Digitized by Google

LXXXI.

If not in poetry, at least in fact;
And fact is truth, the grand desideratum!
Of which, howe'er the muse describes each act,
There should be ne'ertheless a slight substratum.
But now the town is going to be attacked;
Great deeds are doing—how shall I relate 'em?
Souls of immortal generals! Phœbus watches,
To colour up his rays from your dispatches.

LXXXII.

Oh! ye great bulletins of Buonaparte!
Oh! ye less grand long lists of killed and wounded!
Shade of Leonidas, who fought so hearty,
When my poor Greece was once, as now, surrounded!
Oh, Cæsar's Commentaries! now impart ye,
Shadows of glory! (lest I be confounded)
A portion of your fading twilight hues,
So beautiful, so fleeting, to the muse.

LXXXIII.

When I call «fading» martial immortality,
I mean, that every age and every year,
And almost every day, in sad reality,
Some sucking hero is compelled to rear,
Who, when we come to sum up the totality
Of deeds to human happiness most dear,
Turns out to be a butcher in great business,
Afflicting young folks with a sort of dizziness.

Digitized by Google

LXXXIV.

Medals, ranks, ribbons, lace, embroidery, scarlet,
  Are things immortal to immortal man,
As purple to the Babylonian harlot:
  An uniform to boys is like a fan
To women; there is scarce a crimson varlet
  But deems himself the first in glory's van.
But glory 's glory; and if you would find
What that is—ask the pig who sees the wind!

LXXXV.

At least *he feels it*, and some say he *sees*,
  Because he runs before it like a pig;
Or if that simple sentence should displease,
  Say that he scuds before it like a brig,
A schooner, or—but it is time to ease
  This canto, ere my muse perceives fatigue.
The next shall ring a peal to shake all people,
Like a bob-major from a village steeple,

LXXXVI.

Hark! through the silence of the cold, dull night,
  The hum of armies gathering rank on rank!
Lo! dusky masses steal in dubious sight
  Along the leaguered wall and bristling bank
Of the armed river, while with straggling light
  The stars peep through the vapours dim and dank,
Which curl in curious wreaths—How soon the smoke
Of hell shall pall them in a deeper cloak!

Digitized by Google

LXXXVII.

Here pause we for the present—as even then
That awful pause, dividing life from death,
Struck for an instant on the hearts of men,
Thousands of whom were drawing their last breath!
A moment—and all will be life again!
The march! the charge! the shouts of either faith!
Hurra! and Allah! and—one moment more—
The death-cry drowning in the battle's roar.

END OF CANTO VII.

Digitized by Google

NOTE TO CANTO VII.

Note 1, page 368, stanza LI.

Was teaching his recruits to use the bayonet.

Fact: Souvaroff did this in person.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

DON JUAN.

CANTO VIII.

I.

Oh blood and thunder! and oh blood and wounds!
  These are but vulgar oaths, as you may deem,
Too gentle reader! and most shocking sounds:
  And so they are; yet thus is glory's dream
Unriddled, and as my true muse expounds
  At present such things, since they are her theme,
So be they her inspirers! Call them Mars,
Bellona, what you will—they mean but wars.

II.

All was prepared—the fire, the sword, the men
  To wield them in their terrible array.
The army, like a lion from his den,
  Marched forth with nerve and sinews bent to slay,—
A human Hydra, issuing from its fen
  To breathe destruction on its winding way,
Whose heads were heroes, which cut off in vain,
Immediately in others grew again.

Digitized by Google

III.

History can only take things in the gross;
  But could we know them in detail, perchance,
In balancing the profit and the loss,
  War's merit it by no means might enhance.
To waste so much gold for a little dross,
  As hath been done, mere conquest to advance.
The drying up a single tear has more
Of honest fame, than shedding seas of gore.

IV.

And why? because it brings self-approbation;
  Whereas the other, after all its glare,
Shouts, bridges, arches, pensions from a nation,
  Which (it may be) has not much left to spare,
A higher title, or a loftier station,
  Though they may make corruption gape or stare,
Yet, in the end, except in freedom's battles,
Are nothing but a child of murder's rattles.

V.

And such they are—and such they will be found.
  Not so Leonidas and Washington,
Whose every battle-field is holy ground,
  Which breathes of nations saved, not worlds undone.
How sweetly on the ear such echoes sound!
  While the mere victor's may appal or stun
The servile and the vain, such names will be
A watch-word till the future shall be free.

Digitized by Google

VI.

The night was dark, and the thick mist allow'd
  Nought to be seen save the artillery's flame,
Which arched the horizon like a fiery cloud,
  And in the Danube's waters shone the same,
A mirrored hell! The volleying roar, and loud
  Long booming of each peal on peal o'ercame
The ear far more than thunder; for heaven's flashes
Spare, or smite rarely—man's make millions ashes!

VII.

The column ordered on the assault, scarce passed
  Beyond the Russian batteries a few toises,
When up the bristling Moslem rose at last,
  Answering the christian thunders with like voices;
Then one vast fire, air, earth, and stream embraced,
  Which rocked as 't were beneath the mighty noises;
While the whole rampart blazed like Etna, when
The restless Titan hiccups in his den.

VIII.

And one enormous shout of « Allah! » rose
  In the same moment, loud as even the roar
Of war's most mortal engines, to their foes
  Hurling defiance: city, stream, and shore
Resounded « Allah! » and the clouds which close
  With thick'ning canopy the conflict o'er,
Vibrate to the Eternal name. Hark! through
All sounds it pierceth, « Allah! Allah! Hu! »

Digitized by Google

IX.

The columns were in movement one and all,
  But of the portion which attacked by water,
Thicker than leaves the lives began to fall,
  Though led by Arseniew, that great son of slaughter,
As brave as ever faced both bomb and ball.
  « Carnage » (so Wordsworth tells you) is God's daughter:[1]
If *he* speak truth, she is Christ's sister, and
Just now behaved as in the Holy Land.

X.

The Prince de Ligne was wounded in the knee;
  Count Chapeau-Bras too had a ball between
His cap and head, which proves the head to be
  Aristocratic as was ever seen,
Because it then received no injury
  More than the cap; in fact the ball could mean
No harm unto a right legitimate head:
« Ashes to ashes »—why not, lead to lead?

XI.

Also the General Markow, brigadier,
  Insisting on removal of *the prince*,
Amidst some groaning thousands dying near,—
  All common fellows, who might writhe and wince
And shriek for water into a deaf ear,—
  The General Markow, who could thus evince
His sympathy for rank, by the same token,
To teach him greater, had his own leg broken.

Digitized by Google

XII.

Three hundred cannon threw up their emetic,
And thirty thousand musquets flung their pills
Like hail, to make a bloody diuretic.
Mortality! thou hast thy monthly bills;
Thy plagues, thy famines, thy physicians, yet tick,
Like the death-watch, within our ears the ills
Past, present, and to come;—but all may yield
To the true portrait of one battle-field.

XIII.

There the still varying pangs, which multiply
Until their very number makes men hard
By the infinities of agony,
Which meet the gaze, whate'er it may regard—
The groan, the roll in dust, the all-white eye
Turned back within its socket,—these reward
Your rank and file by thousands, while the rest
May win perhaps a ribbon at the breast!

XIV.

Yet I love glory;—glory 's a great thing;—
Think what it is to be in your old age
Maintained at the expense of your good king:
A moderate pension shakes full many a sage,
And heroes are but made for bards to sing,
Which is still better; thus in verse to wage
Your wars eternally, besides enjoying
Half-pay for life, make mankind worth destroying.

Digitized by Google

XV.

The troops, already disembarked, pushed on
To take a battery on the right; the others,
Who landed lower down, their landing done,
Had set to work as briskly as their brothers;
Being grenadiers they mounted one by one,
Cheerful as children climb the breasts of mothers,
O'er the entrenchment and the palisade,
Quite orderly, as if upon parade.

XVI.

And this was admirable; for so hot
The fire was, that were red Vesuvius loaded,
Besides its lava, with all sorts of shot
And shells, or hells, it could not more have goaded.
Of officers a third fell on the spot,
A thing which victory by no means boded
To gentlemen engaged in the assault:
Hounds, when the huntsman tumbles, are at fault.

XVII.

But here I leave the general concern,
To track our hero on his path of fame:
He must his laurels separately earn;
For fifty thousand heroes, name by name,
Though all deserving equally to turn
A couplet, or an elegy to claim,
Would form a lengthy lexicon of glory,
And, what is worse still, a much longer story:

Digitized by Google

XVIII.

And therefore we must give the greater number
  To the gazette—which doubtless fairly dealt
By the deceased, who lie in famous slumber
  In ditches, fields, or whereso'er they felt
Their clay for the last time their souls encumber;—
  Thrice happy he whose name has been well spelt
In the dispatch: I knew a man whose loss
Was printed *Grove*, although his name was Grose.[3]

XIX.

Juan and Johnson joined a certain corps,
  And fought away with might and main, not knowing
The way which they had never trod before,
  And still less guessing where they might be going;
But on they march'd, dead bodies trampling o'er,
  Firing, and thrusting, slashing, sweating, glowing,
But fighting thoughtlessly enough to win,
To their *two* selves, *one* whole bright bulletin.

XX.

Thus on they wallowed in the bloody mire
  Of dead and dying thousands,—sometimes gaining
A yard or two of ground, which brought them nigher
  To some odd angle for which all were straining;
At other times, repulsed by the close fire,
  Which really poured as if all hell were raining,
Instead of heaven, they stumbled backwards o'er
A wounded comrade, sprawling in his gore.

Digitized by Google

XXI.

Though 't was Don Juan's first of fields, and though
  The nightly muster and the silent march
In the chill dark, when courage does not glow
  So much as under a triumphal arch,
Perhaps might make him shiver, yawn, or throw
  A glance on the dull clouds (as thick as starch,
Which stiffened heaven) as if he wished for day;—
Yet for all this he did not run away.

XXII.

Indeed he could not. But what if he had?
  There *have been* and *are* heroes who begun
With something not much better or as bad:
  Frederick the Great from Molwitz deigned to run,
For the first and last time; for, like a pad,
  Or hawk, or bride, most mortals after one
Warm bout are broken into their new tricks,
And fight like fiends for pay or politics.

XXIII.

He was what Erin calls, in her sublime
  Old Erse or Irish, or it may be *Punic;*—
(The antiquarians who can settle time,
  Which settles all things, Roman, Greek or Runic,
Swear that Pat's language sprung from the same clime
  With Hannibal, and wears the Tyrian tunic
Of Dido's alphabet; and this is rational
  As any other notion, and not national;)—[4]

Digitized by Google

XXIV.

But Juan was quite « a broth of a boy, »
  A thing of impulse and a child of song;
Now swimming in the sentiment of joy,
  Or the *sensation* (if that phrase seem wrong)
And afterwards, if he must needs destroy,
  In such good company as always throng
To battles, sieges, and that kind of pleasure,
No less delighted to employ his leisure.

XXV.

But always without malice; if he warr'd
  Or loved, it was with what we call « the best
Intentions, » which form all mankind's *trump card,*
  To be produced when brought up to the test.
The statesman, hero, harlot, lawyer—ward
  Off each attack, when people are in quest
Of their designs, by saying they *meant well;*
'T is pity « that such meanings should pave hell. »[5]

XXVI.

I almost lately have begun to doubt
  Whether hell's pavement—if it be *so paved*—
Must not have latterly been quite worn out,
  Not by the numbers good intent hath saved,
But by the mass who go below without
  Those ancient good intentions, which once shaved
And smoothed the brimstone of that street of hell,
Which bears the greatest likeness to Pall Mall.

Digitized by Google

XXVII.

Juan, by some strange chance, which oft divides
  Warrior from warrior in their grim career,
Like chastest wives from constant husbands' sides,
  Just at the close of the first bridal year,
By one of those odd turns of fortune's tides,
  Was on a sudden rather puzzled here,
When, after a good deal of heavy firing,
He found himself alone, and friends retiring.

XXVIII.

I don't know how the thing occurred—it might
  Be that the greater part were killed or wounded,
And that the rest had faced unto the right
  About; a circumstance which has confounded
Cæsar himself, who in the very sight
  Of his whole army, which so much abounded
In courage, was obliged to snatch a shield
And rally back his Romans to the field.

XXIX.

Juan, who had no shield to snatch, and was
  No Cæsar, but a fine young lad, who fought
He knew not why, arriving at this pass,
  Stopped for a minute, as perhaps he ought
For a much longer time; then, like an ass—
  (Start not, kind reader, since great Homer thought
This simile enough for Ajax, Juan
Perhaps may find it better than a new one):—

Digitized by Google

XXX.

Then, like an ass, he went upon his way,
And, what was stranger, never looked behind;
But seeing, flashing forward, like the day
Over the hills, a fire enough to blind
Those who dislike to look upon a fray,
He stumbled on, to try if he could find
A path to add his own slight arm and forces
To corps, the greater part of which were corses.

XXXI.

Perceiving then no more the commandant
Of his own corps, nor even the corps, which had
Quite disappeared—the gods know how! (I can't
Account for every thing which may look bad
In history; but we at least may grant
It was not marvellous that a mere lad,
In search of glory, should look on before,
Nor care a pinch of snuff about his corps:)—

XXXII.

Perceiving nor commander nor commanded,
And left at large, like a young heir, to make
His way to—where he knew not—single-handed;
As travellers follow over bog and brake
An «ignis fatuus;» or as sailors stranded
Unto the nearest hut themselves betake,
So Juan, following honour and his nose,
Rushed where the thickest fire announced most foes.

Digitized by Google

XXXIII.

He knew not where he was, nor greatly cared,
  For he was dizzy, busy, and his veins
Filled with lightning—for his spirit shared
  The hour, as is the case with lively brains;
And where the hottest fire was seen and heard,
  And the loud cannon pealed his hoarsest strains,
He rushed, while earth and air were sadly shaken
By thy humane discovery, Friar Bacon![6]

XXXIV.

And as he rushed along, it came to pass he
  Fell in with what was late the second column
Under the orders of the general Lascy,
  But now reduced, as is a bulky volume
Into an elegant extract (much less massy)
  Of heroism, and took his place with solemn
Air 'midst the rest, who kept their valiant faces
And levelled weapons still against the glacis.

XXXV.

Just at this crisis up came Johnson too,
  Who had «retreated,» as the phrase is when
Men run away much rather than go through
  Destruction's jaws into the devil's den;
But Johnson was a clever fellow, who
  Knew when and how «to cut and come again,»
And never ran away, except when running
Was nothing but a valorous kind of cunning.

Digitized by Google

XXXVI.

And so, when all his corps were dead or dying,
  Except Don Juan,—a mere novice, whose
More virgin valour never dreamt of flying,
  From ignorance of danger, which indues
Its votaries, like innocence relying
  On its own strength, with careless nerves and thewes,—
Johnson retired a little, just to rally
Those who catch cold in « shadows of death's valley. »

XXXVII.

And there, a little sheltered from the shot,
  Which rained from bastion, battery, parapet,
Rampart, wall, casement, house—for there was not
  In this extensive city, sore beset
By christian soldiery, a single spot
  Which did not combat like the devil, as yet,—
He found a number of chasseurs, all scattered
By the resistance of the chase they battered.

XXXVIII.

And these he called on, and, what 's strange, they came
  Unto his call, unlike « the spirits from
The vasty deep, » to whom you may exclaim,
  Says Hotspur, long ere they will leave their home.
Their reasons were uncertainty, or shame
  At shrinking from a bullet or a bomb,
And that odd impulse, which in wars or creeds
Makes men, like cattle, follow him who leads.

Digitized by Google

XXXIX.

By Jove! he was a noble fellow, Johnson,
And though his name, than Ajax or Achilles,
Sounds less harmonious, underneath the sun soon
We shall not see his likeness: he could kill his
Man quite as quietly as blows the monsoon
Her steady breath (which some months the same *still* is),
Seldom he varied feature, hue, or muscle,
And could be very busy without bustle.

XL.

And, therefore, when he ran away, he did so
Upon reflection, knowing that behind
He would find others who would fain be rid so
Of idle apprehensions, which like wind
Trouble heroic stomachs. Though their lids so
Oft are soon closed, all heroes are not blind,
But when they light upon immediate death,
Retire a little, merely to take breath.

XLI.

But Johnson only ran off, to return
With many other warriors, as we said,
Unto that rather somewhat misty bourn,
Which Hamlet tells us is a pass of dread.
To Jack howe'er this gave but slight concern:
His soul (like galvanism upon the dead)
Acted upon the living as on wire,
And led them back into the heaviest fire.

Digitized by Google

XLII.

Egad! they found the second time what they
  The first time thought quite terrible enough
To fly from, *malgré* all which people say
  Of glory, and all that immortal stuff
Which fills a regiment (besides their pay,
  That daily shilling which makes warriors tough)—
They found on their return the self-same welcome,
Which made some *think*, and others *know*, a *hell* come.

XLIII.

They fell as thick as harvests beneath hail,
  Grass before scythes, or corn below the sickle,
Proving that trite old truth, that life 's as frail
  As any other boon for which men stickle.
The Turkish batteries thrash'd them like a flail,
  Or a good boxer, into a sad pickle
Putting the very bravest, who were knocked
Upon the head, before their guns were cocked.

XLIV.

The Turks, behind the traverses and flanks
  Of the next bastion, fired away like devils,
And swept, as gales sweep foam away, whole ranks:
  However, Heaven knows how, the fate who levels
Towns, nations, worlds, in her revolving pranks,
  So ordered it, amidst these sulphury revels,
That Johnson and some few who had not scampered,
Reached the interior talus of the rampart.

Digitized by Google

XLV.

First one or two, then five, six, and a dozen
  Came mounting quickly up, for it was now
All neck or nothing, as, like pitch or rosin,
  Flame was showered forth above as well 's below,
So that you scarce could say who best had chosen,
  The gentlemen that were the first to show
Their martial faces on the parapet,
Or those who thought it brave to wait as yet.

XLVI.

But those who scaled, found out that their advance
  Was favoured by an accident or blunder:
The Greek or Turkish Cohorn's ignorance
  Had palisadoed in a way you 'd wonder
To see in forts of Netherlands or France—
  (Though these to our Gibraltar must knock under)—
Right in the middle of the parapet
Just named, these palisades were primly set:

XLVII.

So that on either side some nine or ten
  Paces were left, whereon you could contrive
To march; a great convenience to our men,
  At least to all those who were left alive,
Who thus could form a line and fight again;
  And that which further aided them to strive
Was, that they could kick down the palisades,
Which scarcely rose much higher than grass blades.7

Digitized by Google

XLVIII.

Among the first,—I will not say the *first*,
For such precedence upon such occasions
Will oftentimes make deadly quarrels burst
Out between friends as well as allied nations;
The Briton must be bold who really durst
Put to such trial John Bull's partial patience,
As say that Wellington at Waterloo
Was beaten,—though the Prussians say so too;—

XLIX.

And that if Blucher, Bulow, Gneisenau,
And God knows who besides in «au,» and «ou,»
Had not come up in time to cast an awe
Into the hearts of those who fought till now
As tigers combat with an empty craw,
The Duke of Wellington had ceased to show
His orders, also to receive his pensions,
Which are the heaviest that our history mentions.

L.

But never mind;—«God save the king!» and kings!
For if *he* don't, I doubt if *men* will longer—
I think I hear a little bird, who sings
The people by and bye will be the stronger:
The veriest jade will wince whose harness wrings
So much into the raw as quite to wrong her
Beyond the rules of posting,—and the mob
At last fall sick of imitating Job.

Digitized by Google

LI.

At first it grumbles, then it swears, and then,
  Like David, flings smooth pebbles 'gainst a giant;
At last it takes to weapons such as men
  Snatch when despair makes human hearts less pliant.
Then « comes the tug of war;»—'t will come again,
  I rather doubt; and I would fain say « fie on 't,»
If I had not perceived that revolution
Alone can save the earth from hell's pollution.

LII.

But to continue;—I say not *the* first,
  But of the first, our little friend Don Juan
Walked o'er the walls of Ismail, as if nurst
  Amidst such scenes—though this was quite a new one
To him, and I should hope to *most*. The thirst
  Of glory, which so pierces through and through one,
Pervaded him—although a generous creature,
As warm in heart as feminine in feature.

LIII.

And here he was—who upon woman's breast,
  Even from a child, felt like a child; howe'er
The man in all the rest might be confest,
  To him it was Elysium to be there;
And he could even withstand that awkward test
  Which Rousseau points out to the dubious fair,
« Observe your lover when he *leaves* your arms;»
But Juan never left them, while they had charms,

Digitized by Google

LIV.

Unless compelled by fate, or wave, or wind,
  Or near relations, who are much the same.
But *here* he was!—where each tie that can bind
  Humanity must yield to steel and flame:
And *he* whose very body was all mind,
  Flung here by fate, or circumstance, which tame
The loftiest, hurried by the time and place,
Dash'd on like a spurred blood-horse in a race.

LV.

So was his blood stirred while he found resistance,
  As is the hunter's at the five-bar gate,
Or double post and rail, where the existence
  Of Britain's youth depends upon their weight,
The lightest being the safest: at a distance
  He hated cruelty, as all men hate
Blood, until heated—and even there his own
At times would curdle o'er some heavy groan.

LVI.

The general Lascy, who had been hard prest,
  Seeing arrive an aid so opportune
As were some hundred youngsters all abreast,
  Who came as if just dropped down from the moon,
To Juan, who was nearest him, addressed
  His thanks, and hopes to take the city soon,
Not reckoning him to be a « base Bezonian, »
(As Pistol calls it) but a young Livonian.

Digitized by Google

LVII.

Juan, to whom he spoke in German, knew
As much of German as of Sanscrit, and
In answer made an inclination to
The general who held him in command;
For seeing one with ribbons, black and blue,
Stars, medals, and a bloody sword in hand,
Addressing him in tones which seem'd to thank,
He recognized an officer of rank.

LVIII.

Short speeches pass between two men who speak
No common language; and besides, in time
Of war and taking towns, when many a shriek
Rings o'er the dialogue, and many a crime
Is perpetrated ere a word can break
Upon the ear, and sounds of horror chime
In like church bells, with sigh, howl, groan, yell, prayer,
There cannot be much conversation there.

LIX.

And therefore all we have related in
Two long octaves, passed in a little minute;
But in the same small minute, every sin
Contrived to get itself comprized within it.
The very cannon, deafened by the din,
Grew dumb, for you might almost hear a linnet,
As soon as thunder, 'midst the general noise
Of human nature's agonizing voice!

Digitized by Google

LX.

The town was entered. Oh eternity!
« God made the country, and man made the town, »
So Cowper says—and I begin to be
Of his opinion, when I see cast down
Rome, Babylon, Tyre, Carthage, Nineveh,
All walls men know, and many never known;
And pondering on the present and the past,
To deem the woods should be our home at last.

LXI.

Of all men, saving Sylla the man-slayer,
Who passes for in life and death most lucky,
Of the great names which in our faces stare,
The General Boon, back-woodsman of Kentucky,
Was happiest amongst mortals any where;
For killing nothing but a bear or buck, he
Enjoyed the lonely, vigorous, harmless days
Of his old age in wilds of deepest maze.

LXII.

Crime came not near him—she is not the child
Of solitude; health shrank not from him—for
Her home is in the rarely-trodden wild,
Where if men seek her not, and death be more
Their choice than life, forgive them, as beguiled
By habit to what their own hearts abhor—
In cities caged. The present case in point I
Cite is, that Boon lived hunting up to ninety;

Digitized by Google

LXIII.

And what 's still stranger, left behind a name
For which men vainly decimate the throng,
Not only famous, but of that *good* fame,
Without which glory 's but a tavern song—
Simple, serene, the antipodes of shame,
Which hate nor envy e'er could tinge with wrong;
An active hermit, even in age the child
Of nature, or the Man of Ross run wild.

LXIV.

'T is true he shrank from men even of his nation,
When they built up unto his darling trees,—
He moved some hundred miles off, for a station
Where there were fewer houses and more ease:
The inconvenience of civilization
Is, that you neither can be pleased nor please;
But where he met the individual man,
He shewed himself as kind as mortal can.

LXV.

He was not all alone: around him grew
A sylvan tribe of children of the chace,
Whose young, unwakened world was ever new,
Nor sword nor sorrow yet had left a trace
On her unwrinkled brow, nor could you view
A frown on nature's or on human face;—
The free-born forest found and kept them free,
And fresh as is a torrent or a tree.

Digitized by Google

LXVI.

And tall and strong and swift of foot were they,
  Beyond the dwarfing city's pale abortions,
Because their thoughts had never been the prey
  Of care or gain: the green woods were their portions;
No sinking spirits told them they grew grey,
  No fashion made them apes of her distortions;
Simple they were, not savage; and their rifles,
Though very true, were not yet used for trifles.

LXVII.

Motion was in their days, rest in their slumbers,
  And cheerfulness the handmaid of their toil;
Nor yet too many nor too few their numbers;
  Corruption could not make their hearts her soil;
The lust which stings, the splendour which encumbers,
  With the free foresters divide no spoil;
Serene, not sullen, were the solitudes
Of this unsighing people of the woods.

LXVIII.

So much for nature:—by way of variety,
  Now back to thy great joys, civilization!
And the sweet consequence of large society,
  War, pestilence, the despot's desolation,
The kingly scourge, the lust of notoriety,
  The millions slain by soldiers for their ration,
The scenes like Catharine's boudoir at threescore,
With Ismail's storm to soften it the more.

Digitized by Google

LXIX.

The town was entered: first one column made
  Its sanguinary way good—then another;
The reeking bayonet and the flashing blade
  Clashed 'gainst the scimitar, and babe and mother
With distant shrieks were heard heaven to upbraid;
  Still closer sulphury clouds began to smother
The breath of morn and man, where foot by foot
The maddened Turks their city still dispute.

LXX.

Koutousow, he who afterwards beat back
  (With some assistance from the frost and snow)
Napoleon on his bold and bloody track,
  It happened was himself beat back just now,
He was a jolly fellow, and could crack
  His jest alike in face of friend or foe,
Though life, and death, and victory were at stake,
But here it seemed his jokes had ceased to take.

LXXI.

For having thrown himself into a ditch,
  Followed in haste by various grenadiers,
Whose blood the puddle greatly did enrich,
  He climbed to where the parapet appears;
But there his project reached it's utmost pitch;
  ('Mongst other deaths the General Ribaupierre's
Was much regretted) for the Moslem men
Threw them all down into the ditch again.

Digitized by Google

LXXII.

And had it not been for some stray troops, landing
They knew not where, being carried by the stream
To some spot, where they lost their understanding,
And wandered up and down as in a dream,
Until they reached, as day-break was expanding,
That which a portal to their eyes did seem,—
The great and gay Koutousow might have lain
Where three parts of his column yet remain.

LXXIII.

And scrambling round the rampart, these same troops,
After the taking of the « cavalier, »
Just as Koutousow's most « forlorn » of « hopes »
Took like cameleons some slight tinge of fear,
Open'd the gate called « Kilia » to the groups
Of baffled heroes who stood shyly near,
Sliding knee-deep in lately frozen mud,
Now thaw'd into a marsh of human blood.

LXXIV.

The Kozaks, or, if so you please, Cossacques—
(I don't much pique myself upon orthography,
So that I do not grossly err in facts,
Statistics, tactics, politics and geography—)
Having been used to serve on horses' backs,
And no great dilettanti in topography
Of fortresses, but fighting where it pleases
Their chiefs to order,—were all cut to pieces.

Digitized by Google

LXXV.

Their column, though the Turkish batteries thunder'd
  Upon them, ne'ertheless had reached the rampart,
And naturally thought they could have plunder'd
  The city, without being further hamper'd;
But, as it happens to brave men, they blunder'd—
  The Turks at first pretended to have scamper'd,
Only to draw them 't wixt two bastion corners,
From whence they sallied on those christian scorners.

LXXVI.

Then being taken by the tail—a taking
  Fatal to bishops as to soldiers—these
Cossacques were all cut off as day was breaking,
  And found their lives were let at a short lease—
But perished without shivering or shaking,
  Leaving as ladders their heaped carcases,
O'er which Lieutenant-Colonel Yesouskoi
Marched with the brave battalion of Polouzki:—

LXXVII.

This valiant man kill'd all the Turks he met,
  But could not eat them, being in his turn
Slain by some Mussulmans, who would not yet,
  Without resistance, see their city burn.
The walls were won, but 't was an even bet
  Which of the armies would have cause to mourn:
'T was blow for blow, disputing inch by inch,
For one would not retreat, nor t'other flinch.

Digitized by Google

LXXVIII.

Another column also suffered much:
  And here we may remark with the historian,
You should but give few cartridges to such
  Troops as are meant to march with greatest glory on:
When matters must be carried by the touch
  Of the bright bayonet, and they all should hurry on,
They sometimes, with a hankering for existence,
Keep merely firing at a foolish distance.

LXXIX.

A junction of the General Meknop's men
  (Without the general, who had fallen some time
Before, being badly seconded just then)
  Was made at length with those who dared to climb
The death-disgorging rampart once again;
  And though the Turk's resistance was sublime,
They took the bastion, which the seraskier
Defended at a price extremely dear.

LXXX.

Juan and Johnson, and some volunteers
  Among the foremost, offered him good quarter,
A word which little suits with seraskiers,
  Or at least suited not this valiant Tartar.
He died deserving well his country's tears,
  A savage sort of military martyr.
An English naval officer, who wished
To make him prisoner, was also dished:

Digitized by Google

LXXXI.

For all the answer to his proposition
  Was from a pistol shot that laid him dead;
On which the rest, without more intermission,
  Began to lay about with steel and lead,
The pious metals most in requisition
  On such occasions: not a single head
Was spared,—three thousand Moslems perished here,
And sixteen bayonets pierced the seraskier.

LXXXII.

The city 's taken—only part by part—
  And death is drunk with gore: there 's not a street
Where fights not to the last some desperate heart
  For those for whom it soon shall cease to beat.
Here war forgot his own destructive art
  In more destroying nature; and the heat
Of carnage, like the Nile's sun-sodden slime,
Engendered monstrous shapes of every crime.

LXXXIII.

A Russian officer, in martial tread
  Over a heap of bodies, felt his heel
Seized fast, as if 't were by the serpent's head,
  Whose fangs Eve taught her human seed to feel:
In vain he kick'd, and swore, and writhed, and bled,
  And howl'd for help as wolves do for a meal—
The teeth still kept their gratifying hold,
As do the subtle snakes described of old.

Digitized by Google

LXXXIV.

A dying Moslem, who had felt the foot
  Of a foe o'er him, snatched at it, and bit
The very tendon, which is most acute—
  (That which some ancient muse or modern wit
Named after thee, Achilles) and quite through 't
  He made the teeth meet, nor relinquish'd it
Even with his life—for (but they lie) 't is said
To the live leg still clung the severed head.

LXXXV.

However this may be,' 't is pretty sure
  The Russian officer for life was lamed,
For the Turk's teeth stuck faster than a skewer,
  And left him 'midst the invalid and maimed:
The regimental surgeon could not cure
  His patient, and perhaps was to be blamed
More than the head of the inveterate foe,
Which was cut off and scarce even then let go.

LXXXVI.

But then the fact 's a fact—and 't is the part
  Of a true poet to escape from fiction
Whene'er he can; for there is little art
  In leaving verse more free from the restriction
Of truth than prose, unless to suit the mart
  For what is sometimes called poetic diction,
And that outrageous appetite for lies
Which Satan angles with for souls like flies.

Digitized by Google

LXXXVII.

The city 's taken, but not rendered!—No!
  There 's not a Moslem that hath yielded sword;
The blood may gush out, as the Danube's flow
  Rolls by the city wall; but deed nor word
Acknowledge aught of dread, of death, or foe:
  In vain the yell of victory is roar'd
By the advancing Muscovite—the groan
Of the last foe is echoed by his own.

LXXXVIII.

The bayonet pierces and the sabre cleaves,
  And human lives are lavish'd every where,
As the year closing whirls the scarlet leaves
  When the stript forest bows to the bleak air,
And groans; and thus the peopled city grieves,
  Shorn of its best and loveliest, and left bare;
But still it falls with vast and awful splinters,
As oaks blown down with all their thousand winters.

LXXXIX.

It is an awful topic—but 't is not
  My cue for any time to be terrific:
For checquered as is seen our human lot
  With good, and bad, and worse, alike prolific
Of melancholy merriment, to quote
  Too much of one sort would be soporific;—
Without, or with, offence to friends or foes,
I sketch your world exactly as it goes.

Digitized by Google

XC.

And one good action in the midst of crimes
  Is « quite refreshing, » in the affected phrase
Of these ambrosial pharisaic times,
  With all their pretty milk-and-water ways,
And may serve therefore to bedew these rhymes,
  A little scorched at present with the blaze
Of conquest and its consequences, which
Make epic poesy so rare and rich.

XCI.

Upon a taken bastion where there lay
  Thousands of slaughter'd men, a yet warm group
Of murder'd women, who had found their way
  To this vain refuge, made the good heart droop
And shudder;—while, as beautiful as May,
  A female child of ten years tried to stoop
And hide her little palpitating breast
Amidst the bodies lull'd in bloody rest.

XCII.

Two villainous Cossacques pursued the child
  With flashing eyes and weapons: match'd with them
The rudest brute that roams Siberia's wild
  Has feelings pure and polished as a gem,—
The bear is civilized, the wolf is mild:
  And whom for this at last must we condemn?
Their natures? or their sovereigns, who employ
All arts to teach their subjects to destroy?

Digitized by Google

XCIII.

Their sabres glitter'd o'er her little head,
  Whence her fair hair rose twining with affright,
Her hidden face was plunged amidst the dead:
  When Juan caught a glimpse of this sad sight,
I shall not say exactly what he *said*,
  Because it might not solace « ears polite ; »
But what he *did*, was to lay on their backs,
The readiest way of reasoning with Cossacques.

XCIV.

One's hip he slash'd, and split the other's shoulder,
  And drove them with their brutal yells to seek
If there might be chirurgeons who could solder
  The wounds they richly merited, and shriek
Their baffled rage and pain; while waxing colder
  As he turned o'er each pale and gory cheek,
Don Juan raised his little captive from
The heap a moment more had made her tomb.

XCV.

And she was chill as they, and on her face
  A slender streak of blood announced how near
Her fate had been to that of all her race;
  For the same blow which laid her mother here,
Had scarr'd her brow, and left its crimson trace
  As the last link with all she had held dear;
But else unhurt, she opened her large eyes,
And gazed on Juan with a wild surprize.

Digitized by Google

XCVI.

Just at this instant, while their eyes were fix'd
  Upon each other, with dilated glance,
In Juan's look, pain, pleasure, hope, fear, mix'd
  With joy to save, and dread of some mischance
Unto his «protégée»; while her's, transfix'd
  With infant terrors, glared as from a trance,
A pure, transparent, pale, yet radiant face,
Like to a lighted alabaster vase;—

XCVII.

Up came John Johnson: (I will not say *Jack*,
  For that were vulgar, cold, and common place
On great occasions, such as an attack
  On cities, as hath been the present case:)
Up Johnson came, with hundreds at his back
  Exclaiming:—«Juan! Juan! On, boy! brace
Your arm, and I' ll bet Moscow to a dollar,
That you and I will win St George's collar.[8]

XCVIII.

«The seraskier is knock'd upon the head,
  But the stone bastion still remains, wherein
The old pacha sits among some hundreds dead,
  Smoking his pipe quite calmly 'midst the din
Of our artillery and his own, 't is said:
  Our kill'd, already piled up to the chin,
Lie round the battery; but still it batters,
And grape in volleys, like a vineyard, scatters.

Digitized by Google

XCIX.

« Then up with me! »—But Juan answer'd, « Look
Upon this child—I saved her—must not leave
Her life to chance; but point me out some nook
Of safety, where she less may shrink and grieve,
And I am with you. »—Whereon Johnson took
A glance around—and shrugged—and twitched his sleeve
And black silk neckcloth—and replied, « You 're right;
Poor thing! what 's to be done? I 'm puzzled quite. »

C.

Said Juan—« Whatsoever is to be
Done, I 'll not quit her till she seems secure
Of present life a good deal more than we. »—
Quoth Johnson—« *Neither* will I quite ensure;
But at the least *you* may die gloriously. »—
Juan replied—« At least I will endure
Whate'er is to be born—but not resign
This child, who 's parentless and therefore mine. »

CI.

Johnson said—« Juan we 've no time to lose;
« The child 's a pretty child—a very pretty—
I never saw such eyes—but hark! now choose
Between your fame and feelings, pride and pity:
Hark! how the roar increases!—no excuse
Will serve when there is plunder in a city;—
I should be loth to march without you, but,
By God! we 'll be too late for the first cut. »

Digitized by Google

CII.

But Juan was immovable; until
  Johnson, who really loved him in his way,
Pick'd out amongst his followers with some skill
  Such as he thought the least given up to prey;
And swearing if the infant came to ill
  That they should all be shot on the next day,
But if she were delivered safe and sound,
They should at least have fifty roubles round,

CIII.

And all allowances besides of plunder,
  In fair proportion with their comrades;—then
Juan consented to march on through thunder,
  Which thinned at every step their ranks of men:
And yet the rest rushed eagerly—no wonder,
  For they were heated by the hope of gain,
A thing which happens every where each day—
No hero trusteth wholly to half-pay.

CIV.

And such is victory, and such is man!
  At least nine-tenths of what we call so;—God
May have another name for half we scan
  As human beings, or his ways are odd.
But to our subject: a brave Tartar khan,—
  Or *sultan*, as the author (to whose nod
In prose I bend my humble verse) doth call
This chieftain—somehow would not yield at all:

Digitized by Google

CV.

But flanked by *five* brave sons (such is polygamy,
That she spawns warriors by the score, where none
Are prosecuted for that false crime bigamy),
He never would believe the city won
While courage clung but to a single twig.—Am I
Describing Priam's, Peleus', or Jove's son?
Neither,—but a good, plain, old, temperate man,
Who fought with his five children in the van.

CVI.

To *take* him was the point The truly brave,
When they behold the brave opprest with odds,
Are touched with a desire to shield and save;—
A mixture of wild beasts and demi-gods
Are they—now furious as the sweeping wave,
Now moved with pity: even as sometimes nods
The rugged tree unto the summer wind,
Compassion breathes along the savage mind.

CVII.

But he would *not* be *taken*, and replied
To all the propositions of surrender
By mowing christians down on every side,
As obstinate as Swedish Charles at Bender.
His five brave boys no less the foe defied;
Whereon the Russian pathos grew less tender,
As being a virtue, like terrestrial patience,
Apt to wear out on trifling provocations.

Digitized by Google

CVIII.

And spite of Johnson and of Juan, who
  Expended all their eastern phraseology
In begging him, for God's sake, just to show
  So much less fight as might form an apology
For *them* in saving such a desperate foe—
  He hew'd away, like doctors of theology,
When they dispute with sceptics; and with curses
Struck at his friends, as babies beat their nurses.

CIX.

Nay, he had wounded, though but slightly, both
  Juan and Johnson; whereupon they fell,
The first with sighs, the second with an oath,
  Upon his angry sultanship, pell-mell,
And all around were grown exceeding wroth
  At such a pertinacious infidel,
And poured upon him and his sons like rain,
Which they resisted like a sandy plain

CX.

That drinks and still is dry. At last they perished—
  His second son was levelled by a shot;
His third was sabred; and the fourth, most cherished
  Of all the five, on bayonets met his lot;
The fifth who, by a christian mother nourished,
  Had been neglected, ill-used, and what not,
Because deformed, yet died all game and bottom,
To save a sire who blushed that he begot him.

Digitized by Google

CXI.

The eldest was a true and tameless Tartar,
  As great a scorner of the Nazarene
As ever Mahomet pick'd out for a martyr,
  Who only saw the black-eyed girls in green,
Who make the beds of those who won't take quarter
  On earth, in paradise; and when once seen,
Those houris, like all other pretty creatures,
Do just whate'er they please, by dint of features.

CXII.

And what they pleased to do with the young khan
  In heaven, I know not, nor pretend to guess;
But doubtless they prefer a fine young man
  To tough old heroes, and can do no less;
And that 's the cause no doubt why, if we scan
  A field of battle's ghastly wilderness,
For one rough, weather-beaten, veteran body,
You 'll find ten thousand handsome coxcombs bloody.

CXIII.

Your houris also have a natural pleasure
  In lopping off your lately married men
Before the bridal hours have danced their measure,
  And the sad, second moon grows dim again,
Or dull repentance hath had dreary leisure
  To wish him back a bachelor now and then.
And thus your houri (it may be) disputes
Of these brief blossoms the immediate fruits.

Digitized by Google

CXIV.

Thus the young khan, with houris in his sight,
  Thought not upon the charms of four young brides,
But bravely rushed on his first heavenly night.
  In short, howe'er *our* better faith derides,
These black-eyed virgins make the Moslems fight,
  As though there were one heaven and none besides,—
Whereas, if all be true we hear of heaven
And hell, there must at lest be six or seven.

CXV.

So fully flashed the phantom on his eyes,
  That when the very lance was in his heart,
He shouted, « Allah ! » and saw paradise
  With all its veil of mystery drawn apart,
And bright eternity without disguise
  On his soul, like a ceaseless sunrise, dart;—
With prophets, houris, angels, saints, descried
In one voluptuous blaze,—and then he died;

CXVI.

But, with a heavenly rapture on his face.
  The good old khan, who long had ceased to see
Houris, or aught except his florid race
  Who grew like cedars round him gloriously—
When he beheld his latest hero grace
  The earth, which he became like a felled tree,
Paused for a moment from the fight, and cast
A glance on that slain son, his first and last.

Digitized by Google

CXVII.

The soldiers, who beheld him drop his point,
Stopped, as if once more willing to concede
Quarter, in case he bade them not « aroint! »
As he before had done. He did not heed
Their pause nor signs: his heart was out of joint,
And shook (till now unshaken) like a reed,
As he look'd down upon his children gone,
And felt—though done with life—he was alone.

CXVIII.

But 't was a transient tremor:—with a spring
Upon the Russian steel his breast he flung,
As carelessly as hurls the moth her wing
Against the light wherein she dies: he clung
Closer, that all the deadlier they might wring,
Unto the bayonets which had pierced his young;
And throwing back a dim look on his sons,
In one wide wound poured forth his soul at once.

CXIX.

'T is strange enough—the rough, tough soldiers, who
Spared neither sex nor age in their career
Of carnage, when this old man was pierced through,
And lay before them with his children near,
Touch'd by the heroism of him they slew,
Were melted for a moment; though no tear
Flow'd from their blood-shot eyes, all red with strife,
They honour'd such determined scorn of life.

Digitized by Google

CXX.

But the stone bastion still kept up its fire,
  Where the chief pacha calmly held his post:
Some twenty times he made the Russ retire,
  And baffled the assaults of all their host;
At length he condescended to enquire
  If yet the city's rest were won or lost;
And, being told the latter, sent a bey
To answer Ribas' summons to give way.

CXXI.

In the mean time, cross-legged, with great *sang froid*,
  Among the scorching ruins he sat smoking
Tobacco on a little carpet;—Troy
  Saw nothing like the scene around;—yet looking
With martial stoicism, nought seemed to annoy
  His stern philosophy: but, gently stroking
His beard, he puffed his pipe's ambrosial gales,
As if he had three lives as well as tails.

CXXII.

The town was taken—whether he might yield
  Himself or bastion, little matter'd now;
His stubborn valour was no future shield.
  Ismail's no more! The crescent's silver bow
Sunk, and the crimson cross glared o'er the field,
  But red with no *redeeming* gore: the glow
Of burning streets, like moonlight on the water,
Was imaged back in blood, the sea of slaughter.

Digitized by Google

CXXIII.

All that the mind would shrink from of excesses;
All that the body perpetrates of bad;
All that we read, hear, dream of man's distresses;
All that the devil would do if run stark mad;
All that defies the worst which pen expresses;
All by which hell is peopled, or as sad
As hell—mere mortals who their power abuse,—
Was here (as heretofore and since) let loose.

CXXIV.

If here and there some transient trait of pity
Was shown, and some more noble heart broke through
Its bloody bond, and saved perhaps some pretty
Child, or an aged, helpless man or two—
What 's this in one annihilated city,
Where thousand loves, and ties, and duties grow?
Cockneys of London! Muscadins of Paris!
Just ponder what a pious pastime war is.

CXXV.

Think how the joys of reading a gazette
Are purchased by all agonies and crimes:
Or if these do not move you, don't forget
Such doom may be your own in after times,
Meantime the taxes, Castlereagh, and debt,
Are hints as good as sermons, or as rhymes.
Read your own hearts and Ireland's present story,
Then feed her famine fat with Wellesley's glory.

Digitized by Google

CXXVI.

But still there is unto a patriot nation,
  Which loves so well its country and its king,
A subject of sublimest exultation—
  Bear it, ye muses, on your brightest wing!
Howe'er the mighty locust, desolation,
  Strip your green fields, and to your harvests cling,
Gaunt famine never shall approach the throne—
Though Ireland starve, great George weighs twenty stone.

CXXVII.

But let me put an end unto my theme:
  There was an end of Ismail—hapless town!
Far flash'd her burning towers o'er Danube's stream,
  And redly ran his blushing waters down.
The horrid war-whoop and the shriller scream
  Rose still; but fainter were the thunders grown:
Of forty thousand who had manned the wall,
Some hundreds breathed—the rest were silent all!

CXXVIII.

In one thing ne'ertheless 't is fit to praise
  The Russian army upon this occasion,
A virtue much in fashion now-a-days,
  And therefore worthy of commemoration:
The topic's tender, so shall be my phrase—
  Perhaps the season's chill, and their long station
In winter's depth, or want of rest and victual,
Had made them chaste—they ravish'd very little.

Digitized by Google

CXXIX.

Much did they slay, more plunder, and no less
Might here and there occur some violation
In the other line;—but not to such excess
As when the French, that dissipated nation,
Take towns by storm: no causes can I guess,
Except cold weather and commiseration;
But all the ladies, save some twenty score,
Were almost as much virgins as before.

CXXX.

Some odd mistakes too happen'd in the dark,
Which shew'd a want of lanthorns, or of taste—
Indeed the smoke was such they scarce could mark
Their friends from foes,—besides such things from haste
Occur, though rarely when there is a spark
Of light to save the venerably chaste:—
But six old damsels, each of seventy years,
Were all deflower'd by different grenadiers.

CXXXI.

But on the whole their continence was great;
So that some disappointment there ensued
To those who had felt the inconvenient state
Of « single blessedness, » and thought it good,
(Since it was not their fault, but only fate,
To bear these crosses) for each waning prude
To make a Roman sort of Sabine wedding,
Without the expense and the suspense of bedding.

Digitized by Google

CXXXII.

Some voices of the buxom middle-aged
Were also heard to wonder in the din
(Widows of forty were these birds long caged)
« Wherefore the ravishing did not begin! »
But while the thirst for gore and plunder raged,
There was small leisure for superfluous sin;
But whether they escaped or no, lies hid
In darkness—I can only hope they did.

CXXXIII.

Suwarrow now was conqueror—a match
For Timour or for Zinghis in his trade.
While mosques and streets, beneath his eyes, like thatch
Blazed, and the cannon's roar was scarce allayed,
With bloody hands he wrote his first dispatch;
And here exactly follows what he said:—
« Glory to *God* and to the Empress! » (*Powers
Eternal! such names mingled!*) « Ismail 's ours! »[9]

CXXXIV.

Methinks these are the most tremendous words,
Since « Menè, Menè, Tekel, » and « Upharsin, »
Which hands or pens have ever traced of swords.
Heaven help me! I 'm but little of a parson:
What Daniel read was short-hand of the Lord's,
Severe, sublime; the prophet wrote no farce on
The fate of nations;—but this Russ so witty
Could rhyme, like Nero, o'er a burning city.

Digitized by Google

CXXXV.

He wrote this polar melody and set it,
  Duly accompanied by shrieks and groans,
Which few will sing, I trust, but none forget it—
  For I will teach if possible the stones
To rise against earth's tyrants. Never let it
  Be said, that we still truckle unto thrones;—
But ye—our children's children! think how we
Show'd *what things were* before the world was free!

CXXXVI.

That hour is not for us, but 't is for you,
  And as, in the great joy of your millennium,
You hardly will believe such things were true
  As now occur, I thought that I would pen you 'em;
But may their very memory perish too!—
  Yet if perchance remember'd, still disdain you 'em
More than you scorn the savages of yore,
Who *painted* their *bare* limbs, but *not* with gore.

CXXXVII.

And when you hear historians talk of thrones,
  And those that sate upon them, let it be
As we now gaze upon the mammoth's bones,
  And wonder what old world such things could see,
Or hieroglyphics on Egyptian stones,
  The pleasant riddles of futurity—
Guessing at what shall happily be hid
As the real purpose of a pyramid.

Digitized by Google

CXXXVIII.

Reader! I have kept my word,—at least so far
As the first canto promised. You have now
Had sketches of love, tempest, travel, war—
All very accurate, you must allow,
And *epic*, if plain truth should prove no bar;
For I have drawn much less with a long bow
Than my-fore-runners. Carelessly I sing,
But Phœbus lends me now and then a string,

CXXXIX.

With which I still can harp, and carp, and fiddle.
What further hath befallen or may befal
The hero of this grand poetic riddle,
I by and bye may tell you, if at all:
But now I choose to break off in the middle,
Worn out with battering Ismail's stubborn wall,
While Juan is sent off with the dispatch,
For which all Petersburgh is on the watch.

CXL.

This special honour was conferred, because
He had behaved with courage and humanity:—
Which *last*, men like, when they have time to pause
From their ferocities produced by vanity.
His little captive gained him some applause,
For saving her amidst the wild insanity
Of carnage; and I think he was more glad in her
Safety than his new order of St Vladimir.

Digitized by Google

CXLI.

The Moslem orphan went with her protector,
For she was homeless, houseless, helpless: all
Her friends, like the sad family of Hector,
Had perished in the field or by the wall:
Her very place of birth was but a spectre
Of what it had been; there the muezzin's call
To prayer was heard no more!—And Juan wept,
And made a vow to shield her, which he kept.

END OF CANTO VIII.

Digitized by Google

NOTES TO CANTO VIII.

Note 1, page 385, stanza VIII.

All sounds it pierceth, « Allah! Allah! Hu!

Allah Hu! is properly the war cry of the Mussulmans, and they dwell long on the last syllable, which gives it a very wild and peculiar effect.

Note 2, page 386, stanza IX.

« Carnage» (so Wordsworth tells you) is God's daughter: *etc.*

But *thy*[1] most dreaded instrument
In working out a pure intent,
Is man arrayed for mutual slaughter;
Yea, *Carnage is thy daughter!*

WORDSWORTH'S, *Thanksgiving Ode.*

[1] To wit, the Deity's; this is perhaps as pretty a pedigree for Murder as ever was found out by Garter King at Arms.—What would have been said, had any free-spoken people discovered such a lineage?

Note 3, page 389, stanza XVIII.

Was printed *Grove,* although his name was Grose.

A fact; see the Waterloo Gazettes. I recollect remarking at the time to a friend:—« *There* is *fame!* a man is killed, his name is Grose, and they print it Grove.» I was at college with the deceased, who was a very amiable and clever man, and his society in great request for his wit, gaiety, and « chansons à boire?»

Note 4, page 390, stanza XXIII.

As any other notion, and not national;)—

See Major Vallencey and Sir Lawrence Parsons.

Digitized by Google

Note 5, page 391, stanza XXV.

'Tis pity « that such meanings should pave hell. »

The Portuguese proverb says that: « Hell is paved with good intentions. »

Note 6, page 394, stanza XXXIII.

By thy humane discovery, Friar Bacon!

Gunpowder is said to have been discovered by this friar.

Note 7, page 398, stanza XLVII.

Which scarcely rose much higher than grass blades.

They were but two feet high above the level.

Note 8, page 415, stanza XCVII.

That you and I will win St George's collar.

The Russian military order.

Note 9, page 427, stanza CXXXIII.

« Glory to *God* and to the Empress! » (*Powers Eternal! such names mingled!*) Ismail 's ours! »

In the original Russian—

« Slava bogu! slava vam!
Krepost Vzala, ia tam. »

A kind of couplet; for he was a poet.

END OF VOL. II.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google